



## INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

<b>(51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup> :</b> <b>A61K 39/00, 39/02, G01N 35/537</b>	<b>A1</b>	<b>(11) International Publication Number:</b> <b>WO 96/30043</b> <b>(43) International Publication Date:</b> 3 October 1996 (03.10.96)
<b>(21) International Application Number:</b> PCT/US96/04093 <b>(22) International Filing Date:</b> 25 March 1996 (25.03.96) <b>(30) Priority Data:</b> 08/410,058 24 March 1995 (24.03.95) US <b>(71) Applicant:</b> OPHIDIAN PHARMACEUTICALS [US/US]; 5445 East Cheryl Parkway, Madison, WI 53711 (US). <b>(72) Inventors:</b> CARROLL, Sean, B.; 3066 Streb Way, Cottage Grove, WI 53527 (US). STAFFORD, Douglas, C.; 21 Laramie Court, Madison, WI 53719 (US). PADHYE, Nisha, V.; 5743 Timber View Court, Fitchburg, WI 53711 (US). <b>(74) Agents:</b> CARROLL, Peter, G. et al.; Medlen & Carroll, Suite 2200, 220 Montgomery Street, San Francisco, CA 94104 (US).		<b>(81) Designated States:</b> AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, GB, GE, HU, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, TJ, TM, TR, TT, UA, UG, UZ, VN, ARIPO patent (KE, LS, MW, SD, SZ, UG), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).  <b>Published</b> <i>With international search report.</i> <i>Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.</i>
<b>(54) Title:</b> TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING ESCHERICHIA COLI  <b>(57) Abstract</b>  The present invention includes methods for generating neutralizing antitoxin directed against verotoxins. In particular, the antitoxin directed against these toxins is produced in avian species using soluble recombinant verotoxin proteins. This avian antitoxin is designed so as to be administrable in therapeutic amounts and may be in any form (i.e., as a solid or in aqueous solution). These antitoxins are useful in the treatment of humans and other animals intoxicated with at least one bacterial toxin, as well as for diagnostic assays to detect the presence of toxin in a sample.		

**FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY**

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AM	Armenia	GB	United Kingdom	MW	Malawi
AT	Austria	GE	Georgia	MX	Mexico
AU	Australia	GN	Guinea	NE	Niger
BB	Barbados	GR	Greece	NL	Netherlands
BE	Belgium	HU	Hungary	NO	Norway
BF	Burkina Faso	IE	Ireland	NZ	New Zealand
BG	Bulgaria	IT	Italy	PL	Poland
BJ	Benin	JP	Japan	PT	Portugal
BR	Brazil	KE	Kenya	RO	Romania
BY	Belarus	KG	Kyrgyzstan	RU	Russian Federation
CA	Canada	KP	Democratic People's Republic of Korea	SD	Sudan
CF	Central African Republic	KR	Republic of Korea	SE	Sweden
CG	Congo	KZ	Kazakhstan	SG	Singapore
CH	Switzerland	LI	Liechtenstein	SI	Slovenia
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	LK	Sri Lanka	SK	Slovakia
CM	Cameroon	LR	Liberia	SN	Senegal
CN	China	LT	Lithuania	SZ	Swaziland
CS	Czechoslovakia	LU	Luxembourg	TD	Chad
CZ	Czech Republic	LV	Larvia	TG	Togo
DE	Germany	MC	Monaco	TJ	Tajikistan
DK	Denmark	MD	Republic of Moldova	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
EE	Estonia	MG	Madagascar	UA	Ukraine
ES	Spain	ML	Mali	UG	Uganda
FI	Finland	MN	Mongolia	US	United States of America
FR	France	MR	Mauritania	UZ	Uzbekistan
GA	Gabon			VN	Viet Nam

## TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING *ESCHERICHIA COLI*

### FIELD OF THE INVENTION

The present invention relates to antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals, and diagnostic assays to detect toxins. Antitoxins which neutralize the pathologic effects of *Escherichia coli* toxins, such as verotoxin are provided.

### BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

#### A. *Escherichia coli* as a Pathogenic Organism

*Escherichia coli* is the organism most commonly isolated in clinical microbiology laboratories, as it is usually present as normal flora in the intestines of humans and other animals. However, it is an important cause of intestinal, as well as extraintestinal infections. For example, in a 1984 survey of nosocomial infections in the United States, *E. coli* was associated with 30.7% of the urinary tract infections, 11.5% of the surgical wound infections, 6.4% of the lower respiratory tract infections, 10.5% of the primary bacteremia cases, 7.0% of the cutaneous infections, and 7.4% of the other infections (J.J. Farmer and M.T. Kelly, "Enterobacteriaceae," in Manual of Clinical Microbiology, Balows *et al.*(eds), American Society for Microbiology, [1991], p. 365). Surveillance reports from England, Wales and Ireland for 1986 indicate that *E. coli* was responsible for 5,473 cases of bacteremia (including blood, bone marrow, spleen and heart specimens); of these, 568 were fatal. For spinal fluid specimens, there were 58 cases, with 10 fatalities (J.J. Farmer and M.T. Kelly, "Enterobacteriaceae," in Manual of Clinical Microbiology, Balows *et al.*(eds), American Society for Microbiology, [1991], p. 366 ). There are no similar data for United States, as these are not reportable diseases in this country.

Studies in various countries have identified certain serotypes (based on both the O and H antigens) that are associated with the four major groups of *E. coli* recognized as enteric pathogens. Table 1 lists common serotypes included within these groups. The first group includes the classical enteropathogenic serotypes ("EPEC"); the next group includes those that produce heat-labile or heat-stable enterotoxins ("ETEC"); the third group includes the enteroinvasive strains ("EIEC") that mimic *Shigella* strains in their ability to invade and multiply within intestinal epithelial cells; and the fourth group includes strains and serotypes that cause hemorrhagic colitis or produce Shiga-like toxins (or verotoxins) ("VTEC" or "EHEC" [enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*]).

**Table 1.**  
**Pathogenic *E. coli* Serotypes**

Group	Associated Serotypes
Enterotoxigenic (ETEC)	O6:H16: O8:NM: O8:H9: O11:H27: O15:H11: O20:NM: O25:NM: O25:H42: O27:H7: O27:H20: O63:H12: O78:H11: O78:H12: O85:H7: O114:H21: O115:H21: O126:H9: O128ac:H7: O128ac:H12: O128ac:H21: O148:H28: O149:H4: O159:H4: O159:H20: O166:H27: and O167:H5
Enteropathogenic (EPEC)	O26:NM: O26:H11: O55:NM: O55:H6: O86:NM: O86:H2: O86:H34: O111ab:NM: O111ab:H2: O111ab:H12: O111ab:H21: O114:H2: O119:H6: O125ac:H21: O127:NM: O127:H6: O127:H9: O127:H21: O128ab:H2: O142:H6: and O158:H23
Enteroinvasive (EIEC)	O28ac:NM: O29:NM: O112ac:NM: O115:NM: O124:NM: O124:H7: O124:H30: O135:NM: O136:NM: O143:NM: O144:NM: O152:NM: O164:NM: and O167:NM
Verotoxin-Producing (VTEC)	O1:NM: O2:H5: O2:H7: O4:NM: O4:H10: O5:NM: O5:H16: O6:H1: O18:NM: O18:H7: O25:NM: O26:NM: O26:H11: O26:H32: O38:H21: O39:H4: O45:H2: O50:H7: O55:H7: O55:H10: O82:H8: O84:H2: O91:NM: O91:H21: O103:H2: O111:NM: O111:H8: O111:H30: O111:H34: O113:H7: O113:H21: O114:H48: O115:H10: O117:H4: O118:H12: O118:H30: O121:NM: O121:H19: O125:NM: O125:H8: O126:NM: O126:H8: O128:NM: O128:H2: O128:H8: O128:H12: O128:H25: O145:NM: O125:H25: O146:H21: O153:H25: O157:NM: O157:H7: O163:H19: O165:NM: O165:H19: and O165:H25

#### **B. Verotoxin Producing Strains of *E. coli***

Although all of these disease-associated serotypes cause potentially life-threatening disease, *E. coli* O157:H7 and other verotoxin-producing strains have recently gained widespread public attention in the United States due to their recently recognized association with two serious extraintestinal diseases, hemolytic uremic syndrome ("HUS") and thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura ("TTP"). Worldwide, *E. coli* O157:H7 and other verotoxin-producing *E. coli* (VTEC) are an increasingly important human health problem. First identified as a cause of human illness in early 1982 following two outbreaks of food-related hemorrhagic colitis in Oregon and Michigan (M.A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-Producing *Escherichia coli*," Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2:15-38 [1989]; and L. W. Riley, *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic colitis associated with a rare *Escherichia coli* serotype," New Eng. J. Med.,



308: 681-685 [1983]). the reported incidence of VTEC-associated disease has risen steadily, with outbreaks occurring in the U.S., Canada, and Europe.

With increased surveillance, *E. coli* O157:H7 has been recognized in other areas of the world including Mexico, China, Argentina, Belgium, and Thailand (N. V. Padhye and M. P. Doyle, "Escherichia coli O157:H7: Epidemiology, pathogenesis and methods for detection in food," J. Food. Prot., 55: 555-565 [1992]; and P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1991]).

The disease attracted national attention in the U.S. after a major outbreak in the Pacific Northwest that was associated with consumption of undercooked *E. coli* O157:H7-contaminated hamburgers. Over 700 hundred people fell ill (more than 170 were hospitalized) and four young children died (P. Recer, "Experts call for irradiation of meat to protect against food-borne bacteria," Associated Press, 7/12/94 [1994]). Several outbreaks since then have underscored the potential severity and multiple mechanisms for transmission of VTEC-associated diseases (M. Bielaszewska *et al.*, "Verotoxigenic (enterohaemorrhagic) *Escherichia coli* in infants and toddlers in Czechoslovakia," Infection 18: 352-356 [1990]; A. Caprioli *et al.*, "Hemolytic-uremic syndrome and Vero cytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* infection in Italy," J. Infect. Dis., 166: 184-158 [1992]; A. Caprioli, *et al.*, "Community-wide Outbreak of Hemolytic-Uremic Syndrome Associated with Non-O157 Verocytotoxin-Producing *Escherichia coli*," J. Infect. Dis., 169: 208-211 [1994]; N. Cimolai, "Low frequency of high level Shiga-like toxin production in enteropathogenic *Escherichia coli* serogroups," Eur. J. Pediatr., 151: 147 [1992]; and R. Voelker, "Panel calls *E. coli* screening inadequate," *Escherichia coli* O157:H7--Panel sponsored by the American Gastroenterological Association Foundation in July 1994, Medical News & Perspectives, J. Amer. Med. Assoc., 272: 501 [1994]).

While O157:H7 is currently the predominant *E. coli* serotype associated with illness in North America, other serotypes (as shown in Table 1, and in particular O26:H11, O113:H21, O91:H21 and O111:NM) also produce verotoxins which appear to be important in the pathogenesis of gastrointestinal manifestations and the hemolytic uremic syndrome (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1990]; M. M. Levine, *et al.*, "Antibodies to Shiga holotoxin and to two synthetic peptides of the B subunit in sera of patients with *Shigella dysenteriae* 1

dysentery." J. Clin. Microbiol., 30: 1636-1641 [1992]; and C. R. Dorn, *et al.*, "Properties of Vero cytotoxin producing *Escherichia coli* of human and animal origin belonging to serotypes other than O157:H7," Epidemiol. Infect., 103: 83-95 [1989]). Since organisms with these serotypes have been shown to cause illness in humans they may assume greater public health importance over time (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1990]).

Clinicians usually observe cases of hemolytic uremic syndrome ("HUS") clustered in a geographic region. However, small outbreaks are likely to be missed because many laboratories do not routinely screen stool specimens for *E. coli* O157:H7. Many cases related to non-commercial food preparation also probably go unrecognized. Nonetheless, *E. coli* O157:H7 is responsible for a large number of cases, as more than 20,000 cases of *E. coli* O157:H7 infection are reported annually in the U.S., with 400-500 deaths from HUS. However, these estimates were compiled when only 11 states mandated reporting of *E. coli* O157:H7. Twenty-nine states have recently made *E. coli* O157:H7 infection a reportable disease (R. Voelker, "Panel calls *E. coli* screening inadequate: *Escherichia coli* O157:H7; panel sponsored by the American Gastroenterological Association Foundation in July 1994, Medical News & Perspectives," J. Amer. Med. Assoc., 272: 501 [1994]). Indeed, the Centers for Disease Control recently added *E. coli* O157:H7 to their list of reportable diseases ("Public Health Threats," Science 267:1427 [1995]).

### C. Nature of Verotoxin-Induced Disease

Risk factors for HUS progression following infection with *E. coli* O157:H7 include age (very young or elderly), bloody diarrhea, leukocytosis, fever, large amounts of ingested pathogen, previous gastrectomy, and the use of antimicrobial agents (in particular, trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole)(A. A. Harris *et al.*, "Results of a screening method used in a 12 month stool survey for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," J. Infect. Dis., 152: 775-777 [1985]; and M. A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2: 15-38 [1989]).

As indicated above, *E. coli* O157:H7 is associated with significant morbidity and mortality. The spectrum of illness associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection includes asymptomatic infection, mild uncomplicated diarrhea, hemorrhagic colitis, HUS, and TTP. Hemorrhagic colitis (or "ischemic colitis") is a distinct clinical syndrome characterized by

sudden onset of abdominal cramps—likened to the pain associated with labor or appendicitis—followed within 24 hours by watery diarrhea. One to two days later, the diarrhea turns grossly bloody in approximately 90% of patients and has been described as "all blood and no stool" (C. H. Pai *et al.*, "Sporadic cases of hemorrhagic colitis associated with *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," Ann. Intern. Med., 101: 738-742 [1984]; and R. S. Remis *et al.*, "Sporadic cases of hemorrhagic colitis associated with *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," Ann. Intern. Med., 101: 738-742 [1984]). Vomiting may occur, but there is little or no fever. The time from ingestion to first loose stool ranges from 3–9 days (with a mean of 4 days) L. W. Riley *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic colitis associated with a rare *Escherichia coli* serotype," New Eng. J. Med., 308: 681-685 [1983]; and D. Pudden *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic colitis in a nursing home," Ontario Can. Dis. Weekly Rpt., 11: 169-170 [1985]), and the duration of illness ranges generally from 2–9 days (with a mean of 4 days).

HUS is a life-threatening blood disorder that appears within 3–7 days following onset of diarrhea in 10–15% of patients. Those younger than 10 years and the elderly are at particular risk. Symptoms include renal glomerular damage, hemolytic anemia (rupturing of erythrocytes as they pass through damaged renal glomeruli), thrombocytopenia and acute kidney failure. Approximately 15% of patients with HUS die or suffer chronic renal failure. Indeed, HUS is a leading cause of renal failure in childhood (reviewed by M.A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2: 15-38 [1989]). Currently, blood transfusion and dialysis are the only therapies for HUS.

TTP shares similar histopathologic findings with HUS, but usually results in multiorgan microvascular thrombosis. Neurological signs and fever are more prominent in TTP, compared with HUS. Generally occurring in adults, TTP is characterized by microangiopathic hemolytic anemia, profound thrombocytopenia, fluctuating neurologic signs, fever and mild azotemia (H. C. Kwaan, "Clinicopathological features of thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura," Semin. Hematol., 24: 71-81 [1987]; and S. J. Machin, "Clinical annotation: Thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura," Br. J. Hematol., 56: 191-197 [1984]). Patients often die from microthrombi in the brain. In one review of 271 cases, a rapidly progressive course was noted, with 75% of patients dying within 90 days (E.L. Amorosi and J.E. Ulmann, "Thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura: Report of 16 cases and review of the literature," Med., 45:139-159 (1966).

Other diseases associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection include hemorrhagic cystitis and balantitis (W. R. Grandsen *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic cystitis and balantitis associated with

verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." *Lancet* ii: 150 [1985]). convulsions, sepsis with other organisms and anemia (P. C. Rowe *et al.*, "Hemolytic anemia after childhood *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infection: Are females at increased risk?" *Epidemiol. Infect.*, 106: 523-530 [1991]).

5

#### D. Mechanism of Pathogenesis

Verotoxins are strongly linked to *E. coli* O157:H7 pathogenesis. All clinical isolates of *E. coli* O157:H7 have been shown to produce one or both verotoxins (VT1 and VT2) (C. A. Bopp *et al.*, "Unusual Verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *J. Clin. Microbiol.*, 25: 1486-1489 [1987]). Both of these toxins are cytotoxic to Vero (African green monkey kidney) and HeLa cells, and cause paralysis and death in mice (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Purification of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1 (Shiga) like toxin from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 strain associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *Lancet* ii: 573 [1983]). These toxins are sometimes referred to in the literature as Shiga-like toxins I and II (SLT-I and SLT-II, respectively), due to their similarities with the toxins produced by *Shigella*. Indeed, much of our understanding of *E. coli* VTs is based on information accumulated on Shiga toxins. Shiga toxin, first described in 1903, has been recognized as one of the most potent bacterial toxins for eukaryotic cells (reviewed by M.A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," *Clin. Microbiol. Rev.*, 2: 15-38 [1989]). Hereinafter, the VT convention will be used; thus, VT1 and VT2 correspond to SLT-I and SLT-II, respectively.

While the pathogenic mechanism of *E. coli* O157:H7 infection is incompletely understood, it is believed that ingested organisms adhere to and colonize the intestinal mucosa, where toxins are released which cause endothelial cell damage and bloody diarrhea. It is also postulated that hemorrhagic colitis progresses to HUS when verotoxins enter the bloodstream, damaging the endothelial cells of the microvasculature and triggering a cascade of events resulting in thrombus deposition in small vessels. These microthrombi occlude the microcapillaries of the kidneys (particularly in the glomeruli) and other organs, resulting in their failure (J. J. Byrnes and J. L. Moake, "TTP and HUS syndrome: Evolving concepts of pathogenesis and therapy," *Clin. Hematol.*, 15: 413-442 [1986]; and T. G. Cleary, "Cytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* and the hemolytic uremic syndrome." *Pediatr. Clin. North Am.*, 35: 485-501 [1988]). Verotoxins entering the bloodstream may also result in direct kidney cytotoxicity.

VT1 is immunologically and structurally indistinguishable from Shiga toxin produced by *Shigella dysenteriae* (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Purification of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1 (Shiga) like toxin from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 strain associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *Lancet* ii: 573 [1983]). VT1 and VT2 holotoxins each consist of one A and five B subunits (A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*, "Purification of Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxins I and II by receptor analog affinity chromatography with immobilized P1 glycoprotein and production of cross reactive monoclonal antibodies." *Infect. Immun.*, 57: 3888-3893 [1989]; and A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*, "Simplified high yield purification of *Shigella* toxin and characterization of subunit composition and function by the use of subunit-specific monoclonal and polyclonal antibodies." *J. Exp. Med.*, 160: 1767-1781 [1984]). The toxic A subunit is enzymatically active, while the B subunit binds the holotoxin to the receptor on the target eukaryotic cell.

Crystal structure analysis of Shiga holotoxin and VT1 B subunit pentamers have shown that the holotoxin assembles with the C-terminal end of the A subunit associating with, and inserting within, a pentamer of B chains (P. E. Stein *et al.*, "Crystal structure of the cell-binding B oligomer of verotoxin-1 from *E. coli*." *Nature* 355: 748-750 [1992]; and M.E. Fraser *et al.*, "Crystal structure of the holotoxin from *Shigella dysenteriae* at 2.5 Å resolution." *Struct. Biol.*, 1:59-64 [1994]). This conformation is consistent with the observation that a C-terminally truncated A1 subunit of VT1 is toxic (in a ribosomal inhibition assay), but cannot associate with B subunit pentamers (P. R. Austin *et al.*, "Evidence that the A<sub>2</sub> fragment of Shiga-like toxin type I is required for holotoxin integrity." *Infect. Immun.*, 62: 1768 [1994]).

**The Verotoxin A Subunit.** Examination of the crystal structure of Shiga holotoxin indicates that the N-terminus of its A subunit is both surface-exposed and functionally important. Removal of amino acid interval 3-18 of the A subunit completely abolished toxicity (L. P. Perera *et al.*, "Mapping the minimal contiguous gene segment that encodes functionally active Shiga-like toxin II." *Infect. Immun.*, 59: 829-835 [1991]) while removal of interval 25-44 retained toxicity but abolished its association with B subunit pentamers (J. E. Haddad *et al.*, "Minimum domain of the Shiga toxin A subunit required for enzymatic activity." *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 4970-4978 [1993]). Deletion of the first 13 residues of the homologous ricin A subunit also abolished toxicity, while deletion of the first 9 residues did not (M. J. May, *et al.*, "Ribosome inactivation by ricin A chain: A sensitive method to assess the activity of wild-type and mutant polypeptides." *EMBO J.*, 8: 301-308 [1989]).

**The Verotoxin B Subunit.** Studies of Shiga toxin B subunit suggest that neutralizing epitopes may also be present at both the N- and C-terminal regions of VT1 and VT2 B

- subunits. Polyclonal antibodies raised against peptides from these regions (residues 5-18, 13-26, 7-26, 54-67 and 57-67) show partial neutralization of Shiga toxin (I. Harari and R. Arnon. "Carboxy-terminal peptides from the B subunit of Shiga toxin induce a local and parenteral protective effect." *Mol. Immunol.*, 27: 613-621 [1990]; and I. Harari *et al.*,
- 5 "Synthetic peptides of Shiga toxin B subunit induce antibodies which neutralize its biological activity." *Infect. Immun.*, 56: 1618-1624 [1988]). Deletion of the last five amino acids of Shiga toxin B (M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Functional Analysis of the Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxin Type II variant binding subunits by using site-directed mutagenesis." *J. Bacteriol.*, 172: 653-658 [1990]), or four amino acids of VT2 B (L. P. Perera *et al.*, "Mapping the minimal
- 10 contiguous gene segment that encodes functionally active Shiga-like toxin II." *Infect. Immun.*, 59: 829-835 [1991]), eliminate toxin activity, while deletion of the last two amino acids of VT2 B subunit reduced cytotoxicity. In contrast, the addition of an 18 or 21 amino acid extension to the native C-terminus of the VT2 B subunit was presumably conformationally correct, as these proteins assembled cytotoxic holotoxin.
- 15 Various approaches to express recombinant verotoxins have included individual or coordinate expression of A and B subunits from high-copy number plasmids and expression with fusion partners (J. E. Haddad *et al.*, "Minimum domain of the Shiga toxin A subunit required for enzymatic activity." *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 4970-4978; J. E. Haddad, and M. P. Jackson, "Identification of the Shiga toxin A-subunit residues required for holotoxin
- 20 assembly." *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 7652-7657 [1993]; M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Mutational analysis of the Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxin II enzymatic subunits." *J. Bacteriol.*, 172: 3346-3350 [1990]; C. J. Hovde *et al.*, "Evidence that glutamic acid 167 is an active-site residue of Shiga-like toxin I." *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, 85: 2568-2572 [1988]; R. L. Deresiewicz *et al.*, "The role of tyrosine-114 in the enzymatic activity of the Shiga-like toxin I A-chain." *Mol. Gen.*
- 25 *Genet.*, 241: 467-473 [1993]; T. M. Zollman *et al.*, "Purification of Recombinant Shiga-like Toxin Type I A<sub>1</sub> Fragment from *Escherichia coli*." *Protein Express. Purific.*, 5: 291-295 [1994]; K. Ramotar, *et al.*, "Characterization of Shiga-like toxin I B subunit purified from overproducing clones of the SLT-I B cistron." *Biochem J.*, 272: 805-811 [1990]; S. B. Calderwood *et al.*, "A system for production and rapid purification of large amounts of the
- 30 Shiga toxin/Shiga-like toxin I B subunit." *Infect. Immun.*, 58: 2977-2982 [1990]; D. W. K. Acheson, *et al.*, "Comparison of Shiga-like toxin I B-subunit expression and localization in *Escherichia coli* and *Vibrio cholerae* by using *trc* or Iron-regulated promoter systems." *Infect. Immun.*, 61: 1098-1104 [1993]; M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Nucleotide sequence analysis and

comparison of the structural genes for Shiga-like toxin I and Shiga-like toxin II encoded by bacteriophages from *Escherichia coli* 933," FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 44: 109-114 [1987]; J. W. Newland *et al.*, "Cloning of genes for production of *Escherichia coli* Shiga-like toxin type II." Infect. Immun. 55: 2675-2680 [1987]; and F. Gunzer and H. Karch. "Expression of A and B subunits of Shiga-like toxin II as fusions with glutathione S-transferase and their potential for use in seroepidemiology." J. Clin. Microbiol., 31: 2604-2610 [1993]; and D.W. Acheson *et al.*, "Expression and purification of Shiga-like toxin II B subunits." Inf. Immun., 63:301-308 [1995] ). In one case, bench top fermentation techniques yielded 22 mg/liter of soluble recombinant protein (D. W. K. Acheson, *et al.*, "Comparison of Shiga-like toxin I B-subunit expression and localization in *Escherichia coli* and *Vibrio cholerae* by using *trc* or Iron-regulated promoter systems." Infect. Immun. 61: 1098-1104 [1993]). However, there have been no systematic approaches to identifying the appropriate spectrum of VT antigens, preserving immunogen and immunoabsorbant antigenicity and scaling-up.

The receptor for VT1 and VT2 is a globotriaosyl ceramide containing a galactose  $\alpha$ -(1-4)- galactose- $\beta$ -(1-4) glucose ceramide (Gb3) (C. A. Lingwood *et al.*, "Glycolipid binding of natural and recombinant *Escherichia coli* produced verotoxin *in vitro*," J. Biol. Chem., 262: 1779-1785 [1987]; and T. Wadell *et al.*, "Globotriaosyl ceramide is specifically recognized by the *Escherichia coli* verocytotoxin 2." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 152: 674-679 [1987]). Gb3 is abundant in the cortex of the human kidney and is present in primary human endothelial cell cultures. Hence, the identification of Gb3 as the functional receptor for VT1 and VT2 is consistent with their role in HUS pathogenesis, in which endothelial cells of the renal vasculature are the principal site of damage. Therefore, toxin-mediated pathogenesis may follow a sequence of B subunit binding to Gb3 receptors on kidney cells, toxin internalization, enzymatic reduction of the A subunit to an A1 fragment, binding of the A1 subunit to the 60S ribosomal subunit, inhibition of protein synthesis and cell death (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Shiga and Shiga-like toxins. Microbial Rev., 51: 206-220 [1987]).

The role of verotoxins in the pathogenesis of *E. coli* O157:H7 infections has been further studied in animal models. Infection or toxin challenge of laboratory animals do not produce all the pathologies and symptoms of hemorrhagic colitis, HUS, and TTP which occur in humans. Glomerular damage is noticeably absent. Nonetheless, experiments using animal models implicate verotoxins as the direct cause of hemorrhagic colitis, microvascular damage leading to the failure of kidneys and other organs and CNS neuropathies.

For example, Barrett, *et al.* delivered VT2 into the peritoneal cavity of rabbits using mini-osmotic pumps (J. J. Barrett *et al.*, "Continuous peritoneal infusion of shiga-like toxin II (SLTII) as a model for SLT II-induced diseases." J. Infect. Dis., 159: 774-777 [1989]). In three days, most animals receiving the toxin developed diarrhea, with intestinal lesions  
5 resembling those seen in humans with hemorrhagic colitis. Although there was some evidence of renal dysfunction, none of the rabbits developed HUS. Beery, *et al.* showed that VT2, when administered intraperitoneally or intravenously to adult mice, produces lesions of the kidneys and colon (J. T. Beery *et al.*, "Cytotoxic activity of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 culture filtrate on the mouse colon and kidney." Curr. Microbiol., 11: 335-342 [1984]).  
10 Histologic lesions in the kidney included accumulation of numerous exfoliated collecting tubules and marked intracellular vacuolation of proximal convoluted tubular cells.

Sjögren *et al.* studied the pathogenesis of an entero-adherent strain of *E. coli* (RDEC-1) lysogenized with a VT1-containing bacteriophage (VT1-producing RDEC-1) (R. Sjögren *et al.*, "Role of Shiga-like toxin I in bacterial enteritis: comparison between isogenic  
15 *Escherichia coli* strains induced in rabbits." Gastroenterol., 106: 306-317 [1994]). In this study, rabbits were challenged with RDEC-1 or VT1-producing RDEC-1 and studied for onset of disease. The VT1-producing variant induced a severe, non-invasive, entero-adherent infection in rabbits which was characterized by serious histological lesions with vascular changes, edema and severe epithelial inflammation. Importantly, vascular changes consistent  
20 with endothelial damage were seen in infected animals that was similar to intestinal microvascular changes in humans with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection. Based on these observations, they concluded that VT1 is an important virulence factor in enterohemorrhagic *E. coli* O157:H7 infection.

Fuji *et al.* described a model in which mice were treated for three days with streptomycin followed by a simultaneous challenge of *E. coli* O157:H7 orally, and mitomycin  
25 intraperitoneally (J. Fuji *et al.*, "Direct evidence of neuron impairment by oral infection with Verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in mitomycin-treated mice." Infect. Immun., 62: 3447-34453 [1994]). All of the animals died within four days. Immunoelectron-microscopy strongly suggested that death was due to the toxic effects of VT2v (a structural  
30 variant of VT2), on both the endothelial cells and neurons in the central nervous system which resulted in fatal acute encephalopathy.

Wadolowski *et al.* studied colonization of *E. coli* O157:H7 in mice. Mice were treated with streptomycin and fed  $10^{10}$  *E. coli* O157:H7 (E. A. Wadolowski *et al.*, "Mouse



model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Infect. Immun., 58: 2438-2445 [1990]; and E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." Infect. Immun., 58: 3959-3965 [1990]). All of the mice died due to severe, disseminated, acute necrosis of proximal convoluted tubules. In mouse models, glomerular damage was not observed, but toxic acute renal tubular necrosis was observed which is characteristic of some HUS patients. The failure of mice to show glomerular damage is thought to be due to the absence of a functional globotriaosyl ceramide receptor specific for verotoxins in the glomeruli of the kidneys. Administration of VT2 subunit-specific monoclonal antibodies prior to infection prevented all pathology and death.

#### E. Current Therapeutic Approaches

*E. coli* O157:H7 disease is not adequately controlled by current therapy. Patient treatment is tailored to manage fluid and electrolyte disturbances, anemia, renal failure and hypertension. Although *E. coli* O157:H7 is susceptible to common antibiotics, the role of antibiotics in the treatment of infection has questionable merit. In both retrospective and prospective studies, prophylaxis or treatment with antibiotics such as trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, there was either no benefit or an increased risk of developing HUS (T. N. Bokete *et al.*, "Shiga-like toxin producing *Escherichia coli* in Seattle children: a prospective study." Gastroenterol., 105: 1724-1731 [1993]; A. T. Pavia *et al.*, "Hemolytic uremic syndrome during an outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infections in institutions for mentally retarded persons: clinical and epidemiologic observations." J. Pediatr., 116: 544-551 [1990]; F. Proulx *et al.*, "Randomized, controlled trial of antibiotic therapy for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 enteritis." J. Pediatr., 121: 299-303 [1992]; and A. L. Carter *et al.*, "A severe outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7-associated hemorrhagic colitis in a nursing home." New Eng. J. Med., 317: 1496-1500 [1987]).

The mechanisms by which antibiotics increase the risk of infection or related complications might involve enhancement of toxin production, release of toxins from killed organisms, or alteration of normal competing intestinal flora allowing for pathogen overgrowth (M. A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*." Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2: 15-38 [1989]). A further concern in the use of antibiotics is the potential acquisition of antimicrobial resistance by *E. coli* O157:H7 (C. R. Dorn, "Review of foodborne outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infection in the western United States." JAVMA 203: 1583-1587 [1993]).

In addition, by the time symptoms are serious enough to attract medical attention, it is likely that verotoxins are already entering the systemic circulation or will do so shortly thereafter. Although antimicrobials may help to prevent pathology resulting from the action of toxin on the bowel lumen. However, by the time symptoms of HUS have developed, the patient has ceased shedding organisms. Thus, antimicrobial treatment during HUS disease is of less value, and often contraindicated, due to the increased risk of complications associated with administration of antimicrobials to patients susceptible to development of HUS. Importantly, there is currently no antitoxin commercially available for use in treating affected patients. What is needed is a means to block the progression of disease, without the complications associated with antimicrobial treatment.

## DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

Figure 1 is an SDS-PAGE of rVT1 and rVT2.

Figure 2 shows HPLC results for rVT1 and rVT2.

Figure 3 shows rVT1 and rVT2 toxicity in Vero cell culture.

Figure 4 shows EIA reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies to rVT1.

Figure 5 shows EIA reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT2.

Figure 6 shows Western Blot reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies to rVT's:

Panel 6A contains preimmune IgY;

Panel 6B contains rVT1 IgY; and

Panel 6C contains rVT2 IgY.

Figure 7 shows neutralization of rVT1 cytotoxicity in Vero cells.

Figure 8 shows neutralization of rVT2 cytotoxicity in Vero cells.

Figure 9 shows renal sections from *E. coli* O157:H7-infected mice treated with IgY

Panel 9A shows a representative kidney section from a mouse treated with preimmune IgY;

Panel 9B shows a representative kidney sections from a mouse treated with rVT1; and

Panel 9C shows a representative kidney section from a mouse treated with rVT2 IgY.

Figure 10 shows the fusion constructs of VT components and affinity tags.

## DEFINITIONS

To facilitate understanding of the invention, a number of terms are defined below.

As used herein, the term "neutralizing" is used in reference to antitoxins, particularly antitoxins comprising antibodies, which have the ability to prevent the pathological actions of the toxin against which the antitoxin is directed.

As used herein, the term "overproducing" is used in reference to the production of toxin polypeptides in a host cell, and indicates that the host cell is producing more of the toxin by virtue of the introduction of nucleic acid sequences encoding the toxin polypeptide than would be expressed by the host cell absent the introduction of these nucleic acid sequences. To allow ease of purification of toxin polypeptides produced in a host cell it is preferred that the host cell express or overproduce the toxin polypeptide at a level greater than 1 mg/liter of host cell culture.

As used herein, the term "fusion protein" refers to a chimeric protein containing the protein of interest (*i.e.*, an *E. coli* verotoxin and/or fragments thereof) joined to an exogenous protein fragment (the fusion partner which consists of a non-toxin protein). The fusion partner may enhance solubility of the *E. coli* protein as expressed in a host cell, may provide an "affinity tag" to allow purification of the recombinant fusion protein from the host cell or culture supernatant, or both. If desired, the fusion protein may be removed from the protein of interest (*i.e.*, toxin protein or fragments thereof) prior to immunization by a variety of enzymatic or chemical means known to the art.

As used herein, the term "affinity tag" refers to such structures as a "poly-histidine tract" or "poly-histidine tag," or any other structure or compound which facilitates the purification of a recombinant fusion protein from a host cell, host cell culture supernatant, or both. As used herein, the term "flag tag" refers to short polypeptide marker sequence useful for recombinant protein identification and purification.

As used herein, the terms "poly-histidine tract" and "poly-histidine tag," when used in reference to a fusion protein refers to the presence of two to ten histidine residues at either the amino- or carboxy-terminus of a protein of interest. A poly-histidine tract of six to ten residues is preferred. The poly-histidine tract is also defined functionally as being a number of consecutive histidine residues added to the protein of interest which allows the affinity purification of the resulting fusion protein on a nickel-chelate column.

As used herein, the term "chimeric protein" refers to two or more coding sequences obtained from different genes, that have been cloned together and that, after translation, act as

a single polypeptide sequence. Chimeric proteins are also referred to as "hybrid proteins." As used herein, the term "chimeric protein" refers to coding sequences that are obtained from different species of organisms, as well as coding sequences that are obtained from the same species of organisms.

5           As used herein, the term "protein of interest" refers to the protein whose expression is desired within the fusion protein. In a fusion protein, the protein of interest will be joined or fused with another protein or protein domain, the fusion partner, to allow for enhanced stability of the protein of interest and/or ease of purification of the fusion protein.

          As used herein, the term "maltose binding protein" and "MBP" refers to the maltose  
10 binding protein of *E. coli*. A portion of the maltose binding protein may be added to a protein of interest to generate a fusion protein; a portion of the maltose binding protein may merely enhance the solubility of the resulting fusion protein when expressed in a bacterial host. On the other hand, a portion of the maltose binding protein may allow affinity purification of the fusion protein on an amylose resin.

15           As used herein, the term "purified" or "to purify" refers to the removal of contaminants from a sample. For example, antitoxins are purified by removal of contaminating non-immunoglobulin proteins; they are also purified by the removal of substantially all immunoglobulin that does not bind toxin. The removal of non-immunoglobulin proteins and/or the removal of immunoglobulins that do not bind toxin  
20 results in an increase in the percent of toxin-reactive immunoglobulins in the sample. In another example, recombinant toxin polypeptides are expressed in bacterial host cells and the toxin polypeptides are purified by the removal of host cell proteins; the percent of recombinant toxin polypeptides is thereby increased in the sample.

          The term "recombinant DNA molecule" as used herein refers to a DNA molecule  
25 which is comprised of segments of DNA joined together by means of molecular biological techniques.

          The term "recombinant protein" or "recombinant polypeptide" as used herein refers to a protein molecule which is expressed from a recombinant DNA molecule.

30           The term "native protein" as used herein refers to a protein which is isolated from a natural source as opposed to the production of a protein by recombinant means.

          As used herein the term "portion" when in reference to a protein (as in "a portion of a given protein") refers to fragments of that protein. The fragments may range in size from four amino acid residues to the entire amino acid sequence minus one amino acid.

As used herein "soluble" when in reference to a protein produced by recombinant DNA technology in a host cell, is a protein which exists in solution in the cytoplasm of the host cell; if the protein contains a signal sequence, the soluble protein is exported to the periplasmic space in bacterial hosts and is secreted into the culture medium of eukaryotic cells capable of secretion or by bacterial hosts possessing the appropriate genes. In contrast, an insoluble protein is one which exists in denatured form inside cytoplasmic granules (called an inclusion bodies) in the host cell. High level expression (*i.e.*, greater than 1 mg recombinant protein/liter of bacterial culture) of recombinant proteins often results in the expressed protein being found in inclusion bodies in the bacterial host cells. A soluble protein is a protein which is not found in an inclusion body inside the host cell or is found both in the cytoplasm and in inclusion bodies and in this case the protein may be present at high or low levels in the cytoplasm.

A distinction is drawn between a soluble protein (*i.e.*, a protein which when expressed in a host cell is produced in a soluble form) and a "solubilized" protein. An insoluble recombinant protein found inside an inclusion body may be solubilized (*i.e.*, rendered into a soluble form) by treating purified inclusion bodies with denaturants such as guanidine hydrochloride, urea or sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS). These denaturants must then be removed from the solubilized protein preparation to allow the recovered protein to renature (refold). Not all proteins will refold into an active conformation after solubilization in a denaturant and removal of the denaturant. Many proteins precipitate upon removal of the denaturant. SDS may be used to solubilize inclusion bodies and will maintain the proteins in solution at low concentration. However, dialysis will not always remove all of the SDS (SDS can form micelles which do not dialyze out); therefore, SDS-solubilized inclusion body protein is soluble but not refolded.

As used herein, the term "reporter reagent" or "reporter molecule" is used in reference to compounds which are capable of detecting the presence of antibody bound to antigen. For example, a reporter reagent may be a colorimetric substance which is attached to an enzymatic substrate. Upon binding of antibody and antigen, the enzyme acts on its substrate and causes the production of a color. Other reporter reagents include, but are not limited to fluorogenic and radioactive compounds or molecules.

As used herein the term "signal" is used in reference to the production of a sign that a reaction has occurred, for example, binding of antibody to antigen. It is contemplated that signals in the form of radioactivity, fluorogenic reactions, and enzymatic reactions will be

used with the present invention. The signal may be assessed quantitatively as well as qualitatively.

As used herein, the term "therapeutic amount" refers to that amount of antitoxin required to neutralize the pathologic effects of *E. coli* toxin in a subject.

5 As used herein, the term "acute intoxication" is used in reference to cases of *E. coli* infection in which the patient is currently suffering from the effects of toxin (e.g., *E. coli* verotoxins or enterotoxins). Signs and symptoms of intoxication with the toxin may be immediately apparent. Or, the determination of intoxication may require additional testing, such as detection of toxin present in the patient's fecal material.

10 As used herein, the term "at risk" is used in references to individuals who have been exposed to *E. coli* and may suffer the symptoms associated with infection or disease with these organisms, especially due to the effects of verotoxins.

## SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

15 The present invention relates to antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals. Antitoxins which neutralize the pathologic effects of *E. coli* toxins are generated by immunization of avian hosts with recombinant toxin fragments. In one embodiment, the present invention contemplates a method of treatment administering at least one antitoxin directed against at least a portion of an *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in  
20 therapeutic amount that is administrable to an intoxicated subject. It is contemplated that the intoxicated subject will be either an adult or a child.

In a preferred embodiment, the *E. coli* verotoxin is recombinant. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin. In an alternative embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the  
25 *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence. In one embodiment of the *E. coli* fusion protein, the fusion protein comprises a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.

Various routes of administration, are contemplated for providing the *E. coli* antitoxin(s) to an affected individual, including but not limited to, parenteral as well as oral  
30 routes of administration. In a particularly preferred embodiment, the route of administration is parenteral.

The present invention also includes the embodiment of a method of prophylactic treatment in which an antitoxin directed against at least one *E. coli* verotoxin in an aqueous

solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and is administered to at least one subject at risk of diarrheal disease. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is parenterally administered.

In one embodiment, the subject is at risk of developing extra-intestinal complications of *E. coli* infections, including but not limited to, hemolytic uremic syndrome, thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura, etc.

The present invention also includes the embodiment of a composition which comprises neutralizing antitoxin directed against at least one *E. coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amounts. In one particularly preferred embodiment, the *E. coli* verotoxin is a recombinant toxin. In an alternative embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *E. coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence. In another embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *E. coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence. In yet another embodiment, the composition of the antitoxin is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In one embodiment, the portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT1. In an alternative embodiment, the portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT2. Indeed, the invention contemplates an antitoxin that is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

The present invention also comprises a method of treatment of enteric bacterial infections comprising administering an avian antitoxin directed against at least one verotoxin produced by *E. coli* in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount, to at least one infected subject. In one preferred embodiment, the avian antitoxin is administered parenterally.

In another embodiment, the *E. coli* is selected from the group consisting of *Escherichia coli* serotypes O157:H7, O1:NM, O2:H5, O2:H7, O4:NM, O4:H10, O5:NM, O5:H16, O6:H1, O18:NM, O18:H7, O25:NM, O26:NM, O26:H11, O26:H32, O38:H21, O39:H4, O45:H2, O50:H7, O55:H7, O55:H10, O82:H8, O84:H2, O91:NM, O91:H21, O103:H2, O111:NM, O111:H8, O111:H30, O111:H34, O113:H7, O113:H21, O114:H48, O115:H10, O117:H4, O118:H12, O118:H30, O121:NM, O121:H19, O125:NM, O125:H8, O126:NM, O126:H8, O128:NM, O128:H2, O128:H8, O128:H12, O128:H25, O145:NM, O125:H25, O146:H21, O153:H25, O157:NM, O163:H19, O165:NM, O165:H19, and O165:H25. In one embodiment, the antitoxin comprises antitoxin directed against at least one

*Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In another embodiment, the antitoxin is cross-reacts with at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In yet another embodiment, the antitoxin is reactive against toxins produced by members of the genus *Shigella*, including *S. dysenteriae*.

The present invention also contemplates uses for the toxin fragments in vaccines and  
5 diagnostic assays. The fragments may be used separately as purified, soluble antigens or, alternatively, in mixtures or "cocktails." The present invention thus comprises a method for detecting *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in a sample in which a sample, an antitoxin raised against *Escherichia coli* verotoxin, and a reporter reagent capable of binding the antitoxin are provided. The antitoxin is added to the sample, so that the antitoxin binds to the *E. coli*  
10 verotoxin in the sample. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin. In an alternative embodiment, the method further comprises the steps of washing unbound antitoxin from the sample, adding at least one reporter reagent to the sample, so that said reporter reagent binds to any antitoxin that is bound, washing the unbound reporter reagent from the sample and detecting the reporter reagent bound to the antitoxin bound to the *Escherichia coli*  
15 verotoxin, so that the verotoxin is detected. In one embodiment, the detecting is accomplished through any means, such as enzyme immunoassay, radioimmunoassay, fluorescence immunoassay, flocculation, particle agglutination, and *in situ* chromogenic assay. In one preferred embodiment, the sample is a biological sample. In an alternative preferred embodiment, the sample is an environmental sample.

20

## DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The present invention contemplates treating humans and other animals intoxicated with at least one bacterial toxin. It is contemplated that administration of antitoxin will be used to treat patients effected by or at risk of symptoms due to the action of bacterial toxins. It is  
25 also contemplated that the antitoxin will be used in a diagnostic assay to detect the presence of toxins in samples. The organisms, toxins and individual steps of the present invention are described separately below.

30

### I. Antibodies Directed Against *E. coli* and Associated Toxins

A preferred embodiment of the method of the present invention is directed toward obtaining antibodies against various *E. coli* serotypes, their toxins, enzymes or other metabolic by-products, cell wall components, or synthetic or recombinant versions of any of these compounds. It is contemplated that these antibodies will be produced by immunization



of humans or other animals. It is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular toxin or any species of organism. In one embodiment, toxins from all *E. coli* serotypes are contemplated as immunogens. Examples of these toxins include the verotoxins VT1 and VT2.

5 It is not intended that antibodies produced against one toxin will only be used against that toxin. It is contemplated that antibodies directed against one toxin may be used as an effective therapeutic against one or more toxin(s) produced by other *E. coli* serotypes, or other toxin producing organisms (e.g., *Shigella*, *Bacillus cereus*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Streptococcus mutans*, *Acinetobacter calcoaceticus*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, other  
10 *Pseudomonas* species, *Vibrio* species, *Clostridium* species, etc.). It is further contemplated that antibodies directed against the portion of the toxin which binds to mammalian membranes can also be used against other organisms. It is contemplated that these membrane binding domains are produced synthetically and used as immunogens.

## 15 II. Obtaining Antibodies In Non-Mammals

A preferred embodiment of the method of the present invention for obtaining antibodies involves immunization. However, it is also contemplated that antibodies may be obtained from non-mammals without immunization. In the case where no immunization is contemplated, the present invention may use non-mammals with preexisting antibodies to  
20 toxins as well as non-mammals that have antibodies to whole organisms by virtue of reactions with the administered antigen. An example of the latter involves immunization with synthetic peptides or recombinant proteins sharing epitopes with whole organism components.

In a preferred embodiment, the method of the present invention contemplates immunizing non-mammals with bacterial toxin(s). It is not intended that the present invention  
25 be limited to any particular toxin. In one embodiment, toxins from all *E. coli* serotypes are contemplated as immunogens.

A particularly preferred embodiment involves the use of bacterial toxin protein or fragments of toxin proteins produced by molecular biological means (i.e., recombinant toxin proteins). In a preferred embodiment, the immunogen comprises recombinant VT1 and/or  
30 VT2.

When immunization is used, the preferred non-mammal is from the class *Aves*. All birds are contemplated (e.g., duck, ostrich, emu, turkey, etc.). A preferred bird is a chicken. Importantly, chicken antibody does not fix mammalian complement (See H.N. Benson *et al.*,

J. Immunol. 87:616 [1961]). Thus, chicken antibody will normally not cause a complement-dependent reaction (A.A. Benedict and K. Yamaga, *"Immunoglobulins and Antibody Production in Avian Species,"* in *Comparative Immunology* (J.J. Marchalonis, ed.), pp. 335-375, Blackwell, Oxford [1966]). Thus, the preferred antitoxins of the present invention will  
5 not exhibit complement-related side effects observed with antitoxins presently known.

When birds are used, it is contemplated that the antibody will be obtained from either the bird serum or the egg. A preferred embodiment involves collection of the antibody from the egg. Laying hens transport immunoglobulin to the egg yolk ("IgY") in concentrations equal to or exceeding that found in serum (See R. Patterson *et al.*, J. Immunol. 89:272  
10 (1962); and S.B. Carroll and B.D. Stollar, J. Biol. Chem. 258:24 [1983]). In addition, the large volume of egg yolk produced vastly exceeds the volume of serum that can be safely obtained from the bird over any given time period. Finally, the antibody from eggs is more pure and more homogeneous: there is far less non-immunoglobulin protein (as compared to serum) and only one class of immunoglobulin is transported to the yolk.

15 When considering immunization with toxins, one may consider modification of the toxins to reduce the toxicity. In this regard, it is not intended that the present invention be limited by immunization with modified toxin. Unmodified ("native") toxin is also contemplated as an immunogen.

It is also not intended that the present invention be limited by the type of modification  
20 -- if modification is used. The present invention contemplates all types of toxin modification, including chemical and heat treatment of the toxin. In one embodiment, glutaraldehyde treatment of the toxin is contemplated. In an alternative embodiment, formaldehyde treatment of the toxin is contemplated.

It is not intended that the present invention be limited to a particular mode of  
25 immunization: the present invention contemplates all modes of immunization, including subcutaneous, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, and intravenous or intravascular injection, as well as *per os* administration of immunogen.

The present invention further contemplates immunization with or without adjuvant. As used herein, the term "adjuvant" is defined as a substance known to increase the immune  
30 response to other antigens when administered with other antigens. If adjuvant is used, it is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular type of adjuvant -- or that the same adjuvant, once used, be used all the time. While the present invention contemplates all types of adjuvant, whether used separately or in combinations, the preferred use of

adjuvant is the use of Complete Freund's Adjuvant followed sometime later with Incomplete Freund's Adjuvant. The invention also contemplates the use of fowl adjuvant commercially available from RIBI, as well as Quil A adjuvant commercially available from Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corporation, and Gerbu adjuvant also commercially available (GmDP: C.C. Biotech Corp.).

When immunization is used, the present invention contemplates a wide variety of immunization schedules. In one embodiment, a chicken is administered toxin(s) on day zero and subsequently receives toxin(s) in intervals thereafter. It is not intended that the present invention be limited by the particular intervals or doses. Similarly, it is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular schedule for collecting antibody. The preferred collection time is sometime after day 35.

Where birds are used and collection of antibody is performed by collecting eggs, the eggs may be stored prior to processing for antibody. It is preferred that eggs be stored at 4°C for less than one year.

It is contemplated that chicken antibody produced in this manner can be buffer-extracted and used analytically. While unpurified, this preparation can serve as a reference for activity of the antibody prior to further manipulations (*e.g.*, immunoaffinity purification).

### III. Increasing The Effectiveness Of Antibodies

When purification is used, the present invention contemplates purifying to increase the effectiveness of both non-mammalian antitoxins and mammalian antitoxins. Specifically, the present invention contemplates increasing the percent of toxin-reactive immunoglobulin. The preferred purification approach for avian antibody is polyethylene glycol (PEG) separation.

The present invention contemplates that avian antibody be initially purified using simple, inexpensive procedures. In one embodiment, chicken antibody from eggs is purified by extraction and precipitation with PEG. PEG purification exploits the differential solubility of lipids (which are abundant in egg yolks) and yolk proteins in high concentrations of PEG 8000 (Polson *et al.*, Immunol. Comm. 9:495 [1980]). The technique is rapid, simple, and relatively inexpensive and yields an immunoglobulin fraction that is significantly more pure, in terms of contaminating non-immunoglobulin proteins than the comparable ammonium sulfate fractions of mammalian sera and horse antibodies. The majority of the PEG is removed from the precipitated chicken immunoglobulin by treatment with ethanol. Indeed,

PEG-purified antibody is sufficiently pure that the present invention contemplates the use of PEG-purified antitoxins in the passive immunization of intoxicated humans and animals.

#### IV. Treatment

5 The present invention contemplates antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals intoxicated by bacterial toxins. A preferred method of treatment is by parenteral administration of antitoxin.

##### A. Dosage Of Antitoxin

10 It was noted by way of background that a balance must be struck when administering currently available antitoxin which is usually produced in large animals such as horses: sufficient antitoxin must be administered to neutralize the toxin, but not so much antitoxin as to increase the risk of untoward side effects. These side effects are caused by: i) patient sensitivity to foreign (*e.g.* horse) proteins; ii) anaphylactic or immunogenic properties of non-  
15 immunoglobulin proteins; iii) the complement fixing properties of mammalian antibodies; and/or iv) the overall burden of foreign protein administered. It is extremely difficult to strike this balance when, as noted above, the degree of intoxication (and hence the level of antitoxin therapy needed) can only be approximated.

The present invention contemplates significantly reducing side effects so that this  
20 balance is more easily achieved. Treatment according to the present invention contemplates reducing side effects by using PEG-purified antitoxin from birds.

In one embodiment, the treatment of the present invention contemplates the use of PEG-purified antitoxin from birds. The use of yolk-derived, PEG-purified antibody as antitoxin allows for the administration of: 1) non (mammalian)-complement-fixing, avian  
25 antibody; 2) a less heterogeneous mixture of non-immunoglobulin proteins; and 3) less total protein to deliver the equivalent weight of active antibody present in currently available antitoxins. The non-mammalian source of the antitoxin makes it useful for treating patients who are sensitive to horse or other mammalian sera.

As is true in cases of botulism, the degree of an individual's exposure to *E. coli* toxin  
30 and the prognosis are often difficult to assess, and depend upon a number of factors (*e.g.*, the quantity of contaminated food ingested, the toxigenicity and serotype of *E. coli* strain ingested, etc.). Thus, the clinical presentation of a patient is usually a more important consideration than a quantitative diagnostic test, for determination of dosage in antitoxin

administration. Indeed, for many toxin-associated diseases (*e.g.*, botulism, tetanus, diphtheria, etc.), there is no rapid, quantitative test to detect the presence of the toxin or organism. Rather, these toxin-associated diseases are medical emergencies which mandate immediate treatment. Confirmation of the etiologic agent must not delay the institution of therapy, as the condition of an affected patient may rapidly deteriorate. In addition to the initial treatment with antitoxin, subsequent doses may be indicated, as the patient's disease progresses. The dosage and timing of these subsequent doses is dependent upon the signs and symptoms of disease in each individual patient.

It is contemplated that the administration of antitoxin to an affected individual would involve an initial injection of an approximately 10 ml dose of immune globulin (with less than approximately 1 gram of total protein). In one preferred embodiment, it is contemplated that at least 50% of the initial injection comprises immune globulin. It is also contemplated that more purified immune globulin be used for treatment, wherein approximately 90% of the initial injection comprises immune globulin. When more purified immune globulin is used, it is contemplated that the total protein will be less than approximately 100 milligrams. It is also contemplated that additional doses be given, depending upon the signs and symptoms associated with *E. coli* verotoxin disease progression.

#### **B. Delivery Of Antitoxin**

Although it is not intended to limit the route of delivery, the present invention contemplates a method for antitoxin treatment of bacterial intoxication in which delivery of antitoxin is parenteral or oral.

In one embodiment, antitoxin is parenterally administered to a subject in an aqueous solution. It is not intended that the parenteral administration be limited to a particular route. Indeed, it is contemplated that all routes of parenteral administration will be used. In one embodiment, parenteral administration is accomplished via intramuscular injection. In an alternative embodiment, parenteral administration is accomplished via intravenous injection.

In another embodiment, antitoxin is delivered in a solid form (*e.g.*, tablets). In an alternative embodiment antitoxin is delivered in an aqueous solution. When an aqueous solution is used, the solution has sufficient ionic strength to solubilize antibody protein, yet is made palatable for oral administration. The delivery solution may also be buffered (*e.g.*, carbonate buffer, pH 9.5) which can neutralize stomach acids and stabilize the antibodies when the antibodies are administered orally. In one embodiment the delivery solution is an

aqueous solution. In another embodiment the delivery solution is a nutritional formula. Preferably, the delivery solution is infant or a dietary supplement formula (*e.g.*, Similac®, Ensure®, and Enfamil®). Yet another embodiment contemplates the delivery of lyophilized antibody encapsulated or microencapsulated inside acid-resistant compounds.

5           Methods of applying enteric coatings to pharmaceutical compounds are well known to the art (companies specializing in the coating of pharmaceutical compounds are available; for example, The Coating Place [Verona, WI] and AAI [Wilmington, NC]). Enteric coatings which are resistant to gastric fluid and whose release (*i.e.*, dissolution of the coating to release the pharmaceutical compound) is pH dependent are commercially available (for example, the  
10       polymethacrylates Eudragit® L and Eudragit® S [Röhm Tech Inc., Malden, MA]). Eudragit® S is soluble in intestinal fluid from pH 7.0; this coating can be used to microencapsulate lyophilized antitoxin antibodies and the particles are suspended in a solution having a pH above or below pH 7.0 for oral administration. The microparticles will remain intact and undissolved until they reached the intestines where the intestinal pH would cause  
15       them to dissolve thereby releasing the antitoxin.

          The invention contemplates a method of treatment which can be administered for treatment of acute intoxication. In one embodiment, antitoxin is administered orally in either a delivery solution or in tablet form, in therapeutic dosage, to a subject intoxicated by the bacterial toxin which served as immunogen for the antitoxin. In another embodiment of  
20       treatment of acute intoxication, a therapeutic dosage of the antitoxin in a delivery solution, is parenterally administered.

          The invention also contemplates a method of treatment which can be administered prophylactically. In one embodiment, antitoxin is administered orally, in a delivery solution, in therapeutic dosage, to a subject, to prevent intoxication of the subject by the bacterial toxin  
25       which served as immunogen for the production of antitoxin. In another embodiment, antitoxin is administered orally in solid form such as tablets or as microencapsulated particles. Microencapsulation of lyophilized antibody using compounds such as Eudragit® (Rohm GmbH) or polyethylene glycol, which dissolve at a wide range of pH units, allows the oral administration of solid antitoxin in a liquid form (*i.e.*, a suspension) to recipients unable to  
30       tolerate administration of tablets (*e.g.*, children or patients on feeding tubes). In one preferred embodiment the subject is a child. In another embodiment, antibody raised against whole bacterial organism is administered orally to a subject, in a delivery solution, in therapeutic

dosage. In yet another preferred embodiment of prophylactic treatment, a therapeutic dosage of the antitoxin in a delivery solution, is parenterally administered.

#### V. Multivalent Vaccines Against *E. coli* Strains

5 The invention contemplates the generation of multivalent vaccines for the protection of an organism (particularly humans) against several *E. coli* strains. Of particular interest is a vaccine which stimulates the production of a humoral immune response to *E. coli* O157:H7, O26:H11, O113:H21, O91:H21, and O111:NM, in humans. The antigens comprising the vaccine preparation may be native or recombinantly produced toxin proteins from the *E. coli* 10 serotypes listed above. When native toxin proteins are used as immunogens they are generally modified to reduce the toxicity. It is contemplated that glutaraldehyde-modified toxin proteins will be used. In an alternative embodiment, is formaldehyde-modified toxin proteins will be used.

The invention contemplates that recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin proteins be used in 15 conjunction with either native toxins or toxoids from other organisms as antigens in a multivalent vaccine preparation. It is also contemplated that recombinant *E. coli* toxin proteins be used in the multivalent vaccine preparation.

#### VI. Detection Of Toxin

20 The invention contemplates detecting bacterial toxin in a sample. The term "sample" in the present specification and claims is used in its broadest sense. On the one hand it is meant to include a specimen or culture (*e.g.*, microbiological cultures). On the other hand, it is meant to include both biological and environmental samples.

Biological samples may be animal, including human, fluid, solid (*e.g.*, stool) or tissue, 25 as well as liquid and solid food and feed products and ingredients such as dairy items, vegetables, meat and meat by-products, and waste. Biological samples may be obtained from all of the various families of common domestic animals, including but not limited, to bovines (*e.g.* cattle), ovines (*e.g.*, sheep), caprines (*e.g.*, goats), porcines (*e.g.*, swine), equines (*e.g.*, horses), canines (*e.g.*, dogs), lagamorphs (*e.g.*, rabbits), and felines (*e.g.*, cats), etc. It is also 30 intended that samples may be obtained from feral or wild animals, including, but not limited to, such animals as ungulates (*e.g.*, deer), bear, fish, lagamorphs, rodents, etc.

Environmental samples include environmental material such as surface matter, soil, water and industrial samples, as well as samples obtained from food and dairy processing

instruments, apparatus, equipment, utensils, disposable and non-disposable items. These examples are not to be construed as limiting the sample types applicable to the present invention.

5 The invention contemplates detecting bacterial toxin by a competitive immunoassay method that utilizes recombinant toxin VT1 and toxin VT2 proteins, antibodies raised against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins. A fixed amount of the recombinant toxin proteins are immobilized to a solid support (*e.g.*, a microtiter plate) followed by the addition of a biological sample suspected of containing a bacterial toxin. The biological sample is first mixed with affinity-purified or PEG fractionated antibodies directed against the recombinant toxin protein. A reporter reagent is then added which is capable of detecting the presence of antibody bound to the immobilized toxin protein. The reporter substance may comprise an antibody with binding specificity for the antitoxin attached to a molecule which is used to identify the presence of the reporter substance. If toxin is present in the sample, this toxin will compete with the immobilized recombinant toxin protein for binding to the anti-  
10 recombinant antibody thereby reducing the signal obtained following the addition of the reporter reagent. A control is employed where the antibody is not mixed with the sample. This gives the highest (or reference) signal.

The invention also contemplates detecting bacterial toxin by a "sandwich" immunoassay method that utilizes antibodies directed against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins. Affinity-purified antibodies directed against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins are  
20 immobilized to a solid support (*e.g.*, microtiter plates). Biological samples suspected of containing bacterial toxins are then added followed by a washing step to remove substantially all unbound antitoxin. The biological sample is next exposed to the reporter substance, which binds to antitoxin and is then washed free of substantially all unbound reporter substance.  
25 The reporter substance may comprise an antibody with binding specificity for the antitoxin attached to a molecule which is used to identify the presence of the reporter substance. Identification of the reporter substance in the biological tissue indicates the presence of the bacterial toxin.

It is also contemplated that bacterial toxin be detected by pouring liquids (*e.g.*, soups and other fluid foods and feeds including nutritional supplements for humans and other animals) over immobilized antibody which is directed against the bacterial toxin. It is contemplated that the immobilized antibody will be present in or on such supports as  
30 cartridges, columns, beads, or any other solid support medium. In one embodiment, following



the exposure of the liquid to the immobilized antibody, unbound toxin is substantially removed by washing. The liquid is then exposed to a reporter substance which detects the presence of bound toxin. In a preferred embodiment the reporter substance is an enzyme, fluorescent dye, or radioactive compound attached to an antibody which is directed against the toxin (*i.e.*, in a "sandwich" immunoassay). It is also contemplated that the detection system will be developed as necessary (*e.g.*, the addition of enzyme substrate in enzyme systems; observation using fluorescent light for fluorescent dye systems; and quantitation of radioactivity for radioactive systems).

## 10 EXPERIMENTAL

The following examples serve to illustrate certain preferred embodiments and aspects of the present invention and are not to be construed as limiting the scope thereof.

In the disclosure which follows, the following abbreviations apply: °C (degrees Centigrade); rpm (revolutions per minute); BSA (bovine serum albumin); ELISA (enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay); IgG (immunoglobulin G); IgY (immunoglobulin Y); IP (intraperitoneal); SC (subcutaneous); H<sub>2</sub>O (water); HCl (hydrochloric acid); LD<sub>100</sub> (lethal dose for 100% of experimental animals); aa (amino acid); HPLC (high performance liquid chromatography); Kda (kilodaltons); gm (grams); µg (micrograms); mg (milligrams); ng (nanograms); µl (microliters); ml (milliliters); mm (millimeters); nm (nanometers); µm (micrometer); M (molar); mM (millimolar); MW (molecular weight); sec (seconds); min(s) (minute/minutes); hr(s) (hour/hours); MgCl<sub>2</sub> (magnesium chloride); NaCl (sodium chloride); Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (sodium carbonate); OD<sub>280</sub> (optical density at 280 nm); OD<sub>600</sub> (optical density at 600 nm); PAGE (polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis); PBS [phosphate buffered saline (150 mM NaCl, 10 mM sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.2)]; PEG (polyethylene glycol); SDS (sodium dodecyl sulfate); Tris (tris(hydroxymethyl)aminomethane); w/v (weight to volume); v/v (volume to volume); Amicon (Amicon, Inc., Beverly, MA); Amresco (Amresco, Inc., Solon, OH); ATCC (American Type Culture Collection, Rockville, MD); BBL (Baltimore Biologics Laboratory, (a division of Becton Dickinson), Cockeysville, MD); Becton Dickinson (Becton Dickinson Labware, Lincoln Park, NJ); BioRad (BioRad, Richmond, CA); Biotech (C-C Biotech Corp., Poway, CA); Charles River (Charles River Laboratories, Wilmington, MA); Falcon (*e.g.*, Baxter Healthcare Corp., McGaw Park, IL and Becton Dickinson); Fisher Biotech (Fisher Biotech, Springfield, NJ); GIBCO (Grand Island Biologic Company/BRL, Grand Island, NY); Mallinckrodt (a division of Baxter Healthcare Corp., McGaw Park, IL);

Millipore (Millipore Corp., Marlborough, MA); New England Biolabs (New England Biolabs, Inc., Beverly, MA); Novagen (Novagen, Inc., Madison, WI); Pharmacia (Pharmacia, Inc., Piscataway, NJ); Qiagen (Qiagen, Chatsworth, CA); Showdex (Showa Denko America, Inc., New York, NY); Sigma (Sigma Chemical Co., St. Louis, MO); RIBI (RIBI Immunochemical Research Inc., Hamilton, MT); Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corp. (Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corp., Hicksville, NY); Kodak (Eastman-Kodak, Rochester, NY); and Stratagene (Stratagene, La Jolla, CA).

When a recombinant protein is described in the specification it is referred to in a short-hand manner by the amino acids in the toxin sequence present in the recombinant protein rounded to the nearest 10. The specification gives detailed construction details for all recombinant proteins such that one skilled in the art will know precisely which amino acids are present in a given recombinant protein.

The first set of Examples (Examples 1-5) was designed to develop an antidote to *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins and evaluate its effectiveness *in vitro* and *in vivo*. In the first experiments, high titer verotoxin antibodies were generated in laying hens hyperimmunized with chemically detoxified and/or native verotoxins. These Laying hens were immunized with either recombinant *E. coli* O157:H7 VT1 or VT2 (rVT1 and rVT2) treated with glutaraldehyde and mixed with adjuvant.

Next, toxin-reactive polyclonal antibodies were isolated by bulk fractionation from egg yolks pooled from hyperimmunized hens. Large quantities of polyclonal antibodies (IgY) were harvested from resulting eggs using a two-step polyethylene glycol fractionation procedure.

Third, the immunoreactivity and yields of VT IgY were analyzed by analytical immunochemical methods (*e.g.*, enzyme immunoassay (EIA) and Western blotting). EIA and Western blot analysis showed that the resulting egg preparations contained high titer IgY that reacted with both the immunizing and the heterologous toxins (*i.e.*, rVT1 IgY reacted against both rVT1 and rVT2, and vice versa).

Fourth, VT neutralization potency was analyzed *in vitro* using a Vero cytotoxicity assay. Vero cytotoxicity of rVT1 and rVT2 could be completely inhibited by VT IgY. These antibodies also demonstrated substantial verotoxin cross-neutralization.

Fifth, the efficacy of passively administered avian verotoxin antibodies in preventing the lethal effects of verotoxin poisoning was assessed in a mouse disease model. Toxin neutralizing antibodies were administered by parenteral dosing regimens to assess the most

effective strategy for therapeutic intervention. Efficacy of verotoxin antibodies was demonstrated using multiple murine disease models. In these experiments, antibodies prevented both the morbidity and lethality of homologous and heterologous toxins using a toxin/antitoxin premix format: mice infected orally with a lethal dose of viable *E. coli* O157:H7 were protected from both morbidity and lethality when treated parenterally four hours post-infection with either rVT1 or rVT2 antibodies; and mice given a lethal dose of *E. coli* O91:H21 (a particularly virulent strain which only produces VT2c, a VT2 structural variant) and treated parenterally up to 10 hours later with rVT1 IgY administered parenterally were protected from both morbidity and lethality.

## EXAMPLE 1

### TOXIN ANALYSIS AND IMMUNIZATION

Purified recombinant *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins, rVT1 and rVT2, were obtained from Denka Seiken Co., Ltd. (Tokyo, Japan). Toxin genes were isolated, inserted into expression plasmids, and expressed in *E. coli*. Recombinant proteins were then purified by ammonium sulfate precipitation, ion exchange chromatography on DEAE Sephacryl and hydroxyapatite, and gel filtration chromatography by the supplier. Upon receipt, toxins were analyzed to verify identity, purity and toxicity, as described below.

#### A. Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE).

Samples of each toxin (2 µg) were heat-denatured in a buffer containing SDS and β-mercaptoethanol followed by electrophoresis on 10–20% gradient gels (Bio-Rad, Richmond, CA). Resolved polypeptide bands were visualized using the silver stain procedure of C.R. Merril, *et al.*, "Ultrasensitive stain for proteins in polyacrylamide gels shows regional variation in cerebrospinal fluid proteins." *Science* 211: 1437-1438 (1981).

VT1 and VT2 are each composed of subunit A and multiple copies of subunit B. Subunit A is often nicked into fragments A1 and A2 which are linked by a disulfide bridge. As shown in Figure 1, when separated by SDS-PAGE in the presence of β-mercaptoethanol, rVT1 resolved into 3 bands that corresponded to subunit A (~31 Kda), fragment A1 (~27 Kda) and a mixture of subunit B and fragment A2 (~4 Kda). Similarly, rVT2 resolved into subunit A (~33 Kda), fragment A1 (~27 Kda) and a mixture of subunit B and fragment A2 (~8 Kda) (Figure 1). In this Figure, rVT1 is in Lane 1, and rVT2 is in Lane 2; the positions of

molecular weight markers (Kda) are shown at the left. VT component polypeptides are identified at the right.

These results are consistent with previous reports of VT1 and VT2 purified from naturally occurring toxigenic strains (V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 139: 424-430 [1986]; and F. B. Kittel *et al.*, "Characterization and inactivation of verotoxin 1 produced by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." J. Agr. Food Chem., 39: 141-145 [1991]).

#### B. High Performance Liquid Chromatography (HPLC).

Chromatography was performed at room temperature (RT) under isocratic conditions using a Waters 510 HPLC pump. Eluted protein was measured using a Waters 490E programmable multi-wavelength detector (Millipore Corp., Milford, MA). The VT's were separated on an 8 x 300 mm (ID) Shodex KW803 column, using 10 mM sodium phosphate, 0.15 M NaCl, pH 7.4 (phosphate buffered saline [PBS]) as the mobile phase at a flow rate of 1 ml/min.

The purity of non-denatured rVT's was assessed by HPLC. As shown in the chromatographs in Figure 2, each toxin eluted at approximately 10 min. as a single absorbance peak at 280 nm. By integration of the area under each peak, the rVT's were shown to be >99% pure.

#### C. Vero Cell Cytotoxicity Assay.

Cytotoxic activity of rVT1 and rVT2 was assessed using modified procedures of Padhye, *et al.* (V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 139: 424-430 [1986]), and McGee, *et al.*, (Z. A. McGee, *et al.*, "Local induction of tumor necrosis factor as molecular mechanism of mucosal damage by gonococci." Microbial Pathogenesis 12: 333-341 [1992]). Microtiter plates (96 well, Falcon, Microtest III) were inoculated with approximately  $1 \times 10^4$  Vero cells (ATCC, CCL81) per well (100  $\mu$ l) and incubated overnight at 37°C in the presence of 5% CO<sub>2</sub> to form Vero cell monolayers. rVT1 and rVT2 solutions were serially diluted in Medium 199 supplemented with 5% fetal bovine serum (Life Technologies, Grand Island, NY), added to each well of the microtiter plates and incubated at 37°C for 18-24 hrs. Adherent (viable) cells were stained with 0.2% crystal

violet (Mallinckrodt) in 2% ethanol. Excess stain was rinsed away and the stained cells were solubilized by adding 100 µl of 1% SDS to each well. Absorbance of each well was measured at 570 nm, and the percent cytotoxicity of each test sample was calculated using the following formula:

$$\% \text{ Vero Cytotoxicity} = [1 - (\text{Absorbance Sample} / \text{Absorbance Control})] \times 100$$

To determine whether the rVT's possessed potency equivalent to published cytotoxicity values, a Vero cell cytotoxicity assay was performed (Figure 3). Between 0.01–10,000 pg of either rVT1 or rVT2 was added to Vero cells. The amounts of rVT causing 50% cell death ( $CD_{50}$ ), as calculated by second degree polynomial curve fitting were 0.97 pg and 1.5 pg, for rVT1 and rVT2, respectively. These results are consistent with  $CD_{50}$  values reported previously for naturally occurring VT1 and VT2 in the range 1–35 pg and 1–25 pg, respectively (M. Petric *et al.*, Purification and biological properties of *Escherichia coli* verocytotoxin." FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 41: 63-68 [1987]; V. L. Tesh, *et al.*, "Comparison of relative toxicities of Shiga-Like toxins Type I and Type II for mice." Infect. Immun., 61: 3392-3402 [1993]; N. Dickie *et al.*, "Purification of an *Escherichia coli* Serogroup O157:H7 verotoxin and its detection in North American hemorrhagic colitis isolates." J. Clin. Microbiol., 27: 1973-1978 [1989]; and U. Kongmuang, *et al.*, "A simple method for purification of Shiga or Shiga-Like toxin from *Shigella dysenteriae* and *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 by immunoaffinity chromatography." FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 48: 379-383 [1987]). It has been observed that toxicity is lost with storage, explaining why higher amounts of toxin were used in the neutralization assays described below.

#### **D. Mouse Lethal Dose Determination.**

To verify rVT1 and rVT2 toxicity, male (20–22 g) CD-1 mice were injected intraperitoneally with varying amounts of rVT1 or rVT2 in 200 µL phosphate buffer. Doses were selected based on published  $LD_{50}$  values for VT1 and VT2 in CD-1 mice. To minimize the sacrifice of live animals, a full statistical toxin  $LD_{50}$  was not determined. Mice were observed for morbidity and mortality over 7-day period.

Further confirmation of rVT toxicity was obtained from mouse lethality experiments (Table 2). Mice were injected intraperitoneally with varying amounts of either rVT1 or rVT2 and observed 7 days for mortality. Within 72–120 hrs. post-injection, all of the mice died

from 100 ng of rVT1 or 10 ng of rVT2, respectively. This lethality study served as a verification of expected toxicity but not as a statistical determination of LD<sub>50</sub>. Nonetheless, these results were consistent with toxicity studies which reported LD<sub>50</sub> values in CD-1 mice of 0.4–2.0 µg for purified VT1 and 0.001–1.0 µg for purified VT2 (V. L. Tesh, *et al.*,

- 5 "Comparison of relative toxicities of Shiga-Like toxins Type I and Type II for mice." *Infect. Immun.* 61: 3392-3402 [1993]; and A. D. O'Brien, and G. D. LaVeck, "Purification and characterization of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1-like toxin produced by *Escherichia coli*." *Infect. Immun.* 40: 675-683 [1983]).

10

**Table 2.**  
**Lethality of rVT1 in CD-1 Mice**

15

20

ng VT1 Injected	Survivors/Total	Hours Post-Injection
100	7/7	24 ± 2
	5/7	48 ± 2
	0/7	72 ± 2
10	7/7	24 ± 2
	7/7	48 ± 2
	7/7	72 ± 2
1.0	6/6	24 ± 2
	6/6	48 ± 2
	6/6	72 ± 2

**Table 3.**  
**Lethality of rVT2 in CD-1 Mice**

ng VT2 Injected	Survivors/Total	Hours Post-Injection
10	3/6	48 ± 2
	2/6	72 ± 2
	0/6	120 ± 2
1.0	5/6	48 ± 2
	4/6	72 ± 2
	0/6	120 ± 2
0.1	6/6	48 ± 2
	6/6	72 ± 2
	6/6	120 ± 2

The recombinant toxins used in these studies thus appeared to contain protein components and toxicities consistent with literature reports for native toxins. Based on these structural and functional analyses, the rVT's were considered suitable as antigens to generate specific avian antibodies.

#### **E. Antigen Preparation.**

Lyophilized samples, rVT1 and rVT2 were received and each was reconstituted with 2.5 mL of deionized water to a final concentration of 100 µg/ml in phosphate buffer. To form a toxoid, the solutions were then treated with 0.4% glutaraldehyde (Mallinckrodt) at 4°C overnight and stored at -20°C thereafter. When needed, toxoid was thawed and mixed 5:1 (volume:volume) with GERBU adjuvant (C. C. Biotech Corporation, Poway, CA). White Leghorn laying hens were injected subcutaneously with 25 µg of either rVT1 or rVT2 toxoid in adjuvant at 2-3 week intervals.

### **EXAMPLE 2**

#### **PEG EXTRACTION OF EGG YOLK ANTIBODY**

Hyperimmune eggs were collected after 3 immunizations with toxoid. Egg yolks were separated from whites, pooled according to their immunogen group and blended with 4 volumes of 10 mM sodium phosphate, 150 mM NaCl, pH 7.4 (PBS). Polyethylene glycol

8000 (PEG) (Amresco, Solon, OH) was then added to a final concentration of 3.5% and the mixture centrifuged at 10,000 x g for 10 min. to remove the precipitated lipid fraction. IgY-rich supernatant was filtered through cheesecloth and PEG was again added to a final concentration of 12%. The solution was centrifuged as above and the resulting supernatant discarded. The IgY pellet was then dissolved in PBS to either the original (1X PEG IgY) or 1/4 of the original (4X PEG IgY) yolk volume, filtered through a 0.45  $\mu$  membrane and stored at 4°C.

### EXAMPLE 3

#### ANTITOXIN IMMUNOASSAYS

##### A. Enzyme Immunoassay (EIA).

EIA was used to monitor antibody responses during the immunization course. Wells of 96-well Pro-Bind microtiter plates (Falcon, through Scientific Products, McGaw Park, IL) were each coated with 1  $\mu$ g of rVT's (not toxoid) in PBS overnight at 2-8°C. Wells were washed 3 times with PBS containing 0.05% Tween-20 (PBS-T) to remove unbound antigen, and the remaining protein binding sites were blocked with PBS containing 1 mg/ml BSA for 60 min. at room temperature (RT). IgY, diluted in PBS, was then added to the wells and incubated for 1 hr. at 37°C. Wells were washed as before to remove unbound primary antibody and incubated for 1 hr. at 37°C with alkaline phosphatase-conjugated rabbit-anti-chicken IgG (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) diluted 1:1000 in PBS-T. Wells were again washed and 1 mg/ml *p*-nitrophenyl phosphate (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) in 50 mM Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, 10 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, pH 9.5 was added and allowed to incubate at RT. Phosphatase activity was detected by absorbance at 410 nm using a Dynatech MR700 microtiter plate reader.

Laying Leghorn hens were immunized as described above (Example 1, part E), using glutaraldehyde-treated rVT's. Following several immunizations, eggs were collected and IgY harvested by PEG fractionation. Figures 4 and 5 show rVT1 or rVT2 specific antibody responses detected using EIA at dilutions of the original yolk IgY concentration of 1:30,000 and 1:6,000, respectively. IgY fractionated similarly from unimmunized hens (*i.e.*, preimmune antibody) did not react with either antigen at test dilutions above 1:50. Although these EIA results indicate significant antibody responses, prior experience with other toxin antigens has shown that optimization of immunization regimens, including increasing the amount of



antigen. can yield titers in excess of 1:100,000 (B. S. Thalley, *et al.* "Development of an Avian Antitoxin to Type A Botulinum Neurotoxin." in Botulinum and Tetanus Neurotoxins: Neurotransmission and Biomedical Aspects. B. R. DasGupta, (ed.) [Plenum Press, New York, 1993] pp. 467-472). As may be expected due to their structural homology and consistent with previous reports (*e.g.*, V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Production and characterization of monoclonal antibodies to verotoxins 1 and 2 from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, 39: 141-145 [1989]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2." *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.*, 51: 211-216 [1988]; and N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of Monoclonal Antibodies against Shiga-Like Toxin from *Escherichia coli*." *Infect. Immun.*, 50: 695-700 [1985]). Figures 4 and 5 also demonstrate that antibodies generated against one toxin cross-reacted *in vitro* with the other toxin.

#### B. Western Blot Analysis.

Western blots (Figure 6) performed to determine the reactivity of rVT antibodies against constituent VT polypeptides showed that rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies reacted with subunit A and fragment A1 of either toxin, and with subunit B and fragment A2 of rVT1 only. In this Figure, Panel A contains preimmune IgY, Panel B contains rVT1 IgY, and Panel C contains rVT2 IgY. Lane 1 in each panel contains rVT1 (2 $\mu$ g) and Lane 2 contains rVT2 (2  $\mu$ g). Preimmune IgY was largely nonreactive to either rVT. Both rVT IgY preparations, however, failed to react with subunit B and fragment A2 of rVT2. Some explanations for this lack of measurable reactivity might include poor immunogenicity, denaturation of the immunogen during glutaraldehyde treatment, loss of conformational epitopes due to detergent or reducing agent, or poor transfer to nitrocellulose.

To resolve the high and low molecular weight components, 2  $\mu$ g each of rVT1 and rVT2 were separated by SDS-PAGE (described above) and then transferred to nitrocellulose paper using the Milliblot-SDE system (Millipore, Medford, MA) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Paper strips were stained temporarily with Ponceau S (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) to visualize the polypeptides and then blocked overnight in PBS containing 5% dry milk. Each strip was agitated gently in IgY diluted in PBS-T for 2 hrs. at RT. Strips were each washed with three changes of PBS-T to remove unbound primary antibody and incubated for 2 hrs. at RT with goat anti-chicken alkaline phosphatase (Kirkegaard and Perry, Gaithersburg, MD) diluted 1:500 in PBS-T containing 1 mg/ml BSA. The blots were washed as before and rinsed in 50 mM Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, pH 9.5. Strips were

submerged in alkaline-phosphatase substrate (5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-phosphate/nitroblue tetrazolium (Kirkegaard and Perry) until sufficient signal was observed. Color development was stopped by flooding the blots with water.

5

#### EXAMPLE 4

##### ***IN VITRO* TOXIN NEUTRALIZATION: VERO CELL ASSAY**

10 IgY neutralization of rVT1 and rVT2 was assessed using the modified Vero cytotoxicity assay described above (Example 1, part C). Various concentrations of IgY, diluted in Medium 199 supplemented with 5% fetal bovine serum (GIBCO), were mixed with sufficient toxin to cause 50% cell death and allowed to incubate at 37°C for 60 minutes. These toxin/antibody mixtures were then added to Vero cell-coated microtiter plate wells according to the procedure described above (Example 1, part C).

15 The toxin neutralization capacity of the rVT antibodies was analyzed first using a Vero cell toxicity assay. The results in Figure 7 show that rVT1 IgY neutralized completely the cytotoxic activity of rVT1 at an endpoint dilution of 1/320. Furthermore, rVT2 IgY neutralized the heterologous rVT1 toxin, but at a higher endpoint concentration.

20 In a similar experiment (see Figure 8), rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies were each able to neutralize rVT2 at equivalent endpoint dilutions. This strong cross-neutralization correlates with the observed strong cross-reactivity of VT1 IgY with VT2 A seen on Western blots (Figure 6). These results show that IgY antibodies are able to neutralize effectively VT cytotoxicity and that the antibodies can cross-neutralize structurally-related heterologous toxins.

25

#### EXAMPLE 5

##### **TOXIN NEUTRALIZATION: MOUSE ASSAYS**

###### **A. Toxin Challenge Model.**

30 IgY in PBS was premixed with a lethal dose of toxin (as determined above) and injected intraperitoneally into male CD-1 (20–22 gm) mice. Mice were observed for a 7-day period for signs of intoxication such as ruffled fur, huddling and disinclination to move, followed by hind leg paralysis, rapid breathing and death. Untreated, infected mice usually died within 12 hrs. after signs of severe illness (*i.e.*, within 48–72 hrs. post-injection).

Once it was demonstrated that rVT antibodies were able to neutralize rVT cytotoxicity *in vitro*, protection experiments were next performed in mice. First, animals were challenged with rVT premixed with rVT IgY to determine whether toxin lethality could be neutralized under conditions optimal for antigen/antibody reaction. Tables 4 and 5 show that antibodies premixed with the homologous toxin (*e.g.*, rVT1 with rVT1 IgY) prevented lethality of rVT. Preimmune IgY was unable to neutralize either toxin in these studies.

**Table 4**  
**Neutralization of rVT1 Using rVT IgY**

100 ng rVT2 Premixed*	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>
Preimmune Antibody	0/12	
rVT1 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001
rVT2 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001

\*Toxin was pre-mixed with IgY and incubated for 1 hour at room temperature prior to administration.

**Table 5**  
**Neutralization of rVT2 Using rVT IgY**

10 ng rVT1 Premixed*	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>
Preimmune Antibody	0/12	
rVT1 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001
rVT2 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001

\*Toxin was pre-mixed with IgY and incubated for 1 hour at room temperature prior to administration.

Antibodies premixed with the heterologous toxin (*e.g.*, rVT2 with rVT1 IgY) also prevented lethality *in vivo*. These data are in contrast to previous observations where rabbit polyclonal antibodies generated against either toxin were cross-reactive with the heterologous toxin by EIA and Western blot, but were unable to neutralize the heterologous toxin in either Vero cell cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays (S. C. Head, *et al.*, "Serological differences between verocytotoxin 2 and Shiga-like toxin II," *Lancet* ii: 751 [1988]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2," *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.*, 51: 211-216

[1988]; N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of Monoclonal Antibodies against Shiga-Like Toxin from *Escherichia coli*," *Infect. Immun.*, 50: 695-700 [1985]; and V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.*, 139: 424-430 [1986]).

5           However, Head *et al.*, showed that VT2 B-subunit specific monoclonal antibodies neutralized VT1 weakly in a Vero cytotoxicity assay (S. C. Head, *et al.*, "Serological differences between verocytotoxin 2 and Shiga-like toxin II," *Lancet* ii: 751 [1988]). In a report by Donohue-Rolfe, *et al.*, a VT2 B subunit-specific monoclonal antibody neutralized both VT1 and VT2 completely in a Hela cytotoxicity assay (A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*,  
10 "Purification of Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxins I and II by receptor analog affinity chromatography with immobilized P1 glycoprotein and production of cross reactive monoclonal antibodies," *Infect. Immun.*, 57: 3888-3893 [1989]).

          These results showed for the first time complete cross-neutralization in Vero cell cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays, revealing that VT1 and VT2 do indeed share common  
15 neutralizing epitopes. These results may indicate that hens generate different antibody specificities as compared to mammals, and/or that differences in immunization methods might have maintained the immunogenicity of conformational epitopes necessary for cross-neutralization. Nonetheless, this cross-neutralization suggests that IgY antibodies may contain the range of reactivities essential for an effective antitoxin.

## 20           B.     Viable organism infection model.

          Streptomycin-resistant *E. coli* O157:H7 (strain 933 cu-rev) or *E. coli* O91:H21 (strain B2I 1) (both kindly provided by Dr. Alison O'Brien, Dept. of Microbiology and Immunology, Uniformed Services University of the Health Sciences, Bethesda, MD) were used in a murine  
25 infection model described by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Mouse model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Infect. Immun.*, 58: 2438-2445 [1990]). Organisms were grown in Luria broth and incubated overnight at 37°C in an Environ Shaker (Lab Line, Melrose Park, IL) (T. Maniatis *et al.*,  
Molecular Cloning: a Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring  
30 Harbor, N. Y., [1982]). Bacterial suspensions were centrifuged at 6700 x g for 5 minutes. The resulting pellet was then washed twice with sterile PBS and resuspended in sterile 20% (w/v) sucrose. Five to 8 week-old male CD-1 mice were provided drinking water containing 5 mg/ml streptomycin sulfate *ad libitum* for 24 hrs. Food and water were then withheld for

another 16–18 hrs. after which mice were challenged orally with  $10^{10}$  streptomycin-resistant *E. coli* O157:H7 or O91:H21. Mice were housed individually and permitted food and water containing 5 mg/ml streptomycin sulfate. IgY was injected intraperitoneally at varying times post-infection and animals observed for both morbidity and mortality for 10 days.

5        To monitor bacterial colonization in animals, 1 gram of feces was collected, homogenized, and plated onto MacConkey agar medium (Difco Laboratories, Detroit, MI) containing 100 µg/ml streptomycin and incubated at 37°C as described by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Mouse model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Infect. Immun.* 58: 2438-2445 [1990]). The  
10        serotype of *E. coli* O157:H7, 933 cu-rev excreted in feces was confirmed by slide agglutination with O- and H-specific antisera (Difco Laboratories, Detroit, MI).

      Kidneys were removed from experimental animals and fixed in 10% buffered neutral formalin. Sections of parafilm-embedded tissue were stained with hematoxylin and eosin (General Medical Laboratories, Madison, WI) and examined by light microscopy. All tissue  
15        sections were coded to avoid bias before microscopic examination to determine renal pathology.

      The toxin neutralization ability of rVT IgY was further studied using a streptomycin-treated CD-1 mouse infection model. This model was chosen because it produces definitive systemic pathology and reproducible mortality.

20        In contrast to previous studies by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II," *Infect. Immun.* 58: 3959-3965 [1990]), where mice were given subunit-specific monoclonal antibodies *prior* to infection, the mice in this study were inoculated orally with  $2 \times 10^{10}$  viable *E. coli* O157:H7 (strain 933 cu-rev) and treated  
25        with rVT IgY 4 hrs. *following* inoculation. Fecal cultures showed that  $10^7$ – $10^8$  challenge organisms per gram of feces were shed throughout the course of the experiment, thus confirming that infection was established. Tables 6 and 7 show that animals treated with either rVT1 or rVT2 IgY were protected from lethality caused by infection ( $p < 0.01$  and  $p < 0.001$ , respectively) and that preimmune IgY failed to provide protection to the mice.

30

**Table 6**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O157:H7**  
**With rVT1 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/5		5/5
rVT1 Antibody	9/10	< 0.01	1/10

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 4 hours following infection, and once daily for 10 days thereafter.

**Table 7**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O157:H7**  
**With rVT2 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/6		6/6
rVT2 Antibody	10/10	< 0.005	0/10

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 4 hours following infection, and once daily for 10 days thereafter.

Renal histopathology (see Figure 9) of the control (preimmune IgY) animals showed dilation, degeneration and renal tubular necrosis with no glomerular damage. This is consistent with previous reports showing that renal tubular involvement occurs predominantly in this streptomycin-treated mouse infectivity model (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." *Infect. Immun.*, 58: 3959-3965 [1990]). Importantly, none of the survivors exhibited similar signs of morbidity though treated with IgY 4 hrs. *after* infection (see Figure 9).

Furthermore, avian antibodies generated against rVT1 were able to prevent both mortality and morbidity in a mouse model where VT2 alone is implicated in the pathogenesis and lethality of *E. coli* O157:H7 strain 933 cu-rev (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." *Infect. Immun.*, 58: 3959-3965 [1990]).

To assess the broader utility of the IgY verotoxin antibodies in treating VTEC-associated disease, the mouse infectivity study was performed using a more virulent VTEC serotype known to produce VT2c—a structural variant of VT2—but not VT1 (S. W. Lindgren

*et al.*, "Virulence of enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O91:H21 clinical isolates in an orally infected mouse model." *Infect. Immun.* 61: 3832-3842 [1993]).

Mice were inoculated orally with  $5 \times 10^9$  *E. coli* O91:H21 (strain B2F1) and treated subsequently with IgY. Notably, the heterologous rVT1 IgY protected strongly against the lethal effects of the VT2c structural variant, even when administered as long as 10 hrs. following infection (Table 8). Ten hours was the longest treatment window tested in this study. Only 1 of the 8 animals treated with rVT1 IgY died ( $p < 0.02$ ), and those that survived showed no overt signs of renal histopathology (*i.e.*, acute bilateral tubular necrosis). It can thus be concluded that rVT1 IgY completely neutralized toxicity of VT2c, indicating its potential as a therapeutic for at least one other pathogenic VTEC.

**Table 8**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O91:H21**  
**With rVT1 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/7		7/7
rVT1 Antibody	7/8	$< 0.02$	1/8

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 10 hours following infection, and once daily for 8 days thereafter.

These Examples highlight several important findings supporting the feasibility of using verotoxin antitoxin. First, polyclonal IgY generated against either VT1 or VT2 from *E. coli* O157:H7, cross-reacted with and fully cross-neutralized the toxicity of the non-immunizing toxin both *in vitro* and *in vivo*. Second, recombinant toxins fully neutralized the toxicity of naturally-occurring toxins produced by *E. coli* O157:H7 during the course of infection. Third, antibodies generated against rVT1 from *E. coli* O157:H7 could prevent morbidity and mortality in mice infected orally with lethal doses of *E. coli* O91:H21, a particularly virulent strain which only produces VT2c, suggesting their utility in preventing systemic sequelae. Because VT1 is identical to Shiga-toxin (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Shiga and Shiga-like toxins. *Microbial Rev.* 51: 206-220 [1987]), VT antibodies may also be useful in preventing complications stemming from *Shigella dysenteriae* infection. Finally, animals treated with VT

IgY were protected against both death and kidney damage when treated as long as 10 hrs. after infection, supporting the hypothesis that a window for antitoxin intervention exists.

These studies strongly support the use of parenterally-administered, toxin-specific IgY as a antitoxin to prevent life-threatening complications associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 and other VTEC infections. It is contemplated that this approach would be most useful in preventing HUS and other complications when administered after the onset of bloody diarrhea and before the presentation of systemic disease.

The VT IgY developed in these studies were shown to react with and neutralize both recombinant and naturally-occurring VT. The antibody titers as measured by EIA are indicative of reasonable antibody production in the hen, however much higher production levels can be obtained with larger immunizing doses.

The results from these Examples clearly demonstrate the feasibility and provide the experimental basis for development of an avian antidote for *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins suitable for use in humans. In contrast to previous reports showing that rabbit polyclonal VT1 and VT2 antibodies cross-reacted, but did not cross-neutralize the heterologous toxin in Vero cytotoxicity or in mouse lethality studies (*e.g.*, V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Production and characterization of monoclonal antibodies to verotoxins 1 and 2 from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," J. Agr. Food Chem., 39: 141-145 [1989]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2," FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 51: 211-216 [1988]; and N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of monoclonal antibodies against Shiga-like toxin from *Escherichia coli*," Infect. Immun., 50: 695-700 [1985]), these data provide the first demonstration of cross-neutralization *in vivo*. Antibodies against one toxin neutralized completely the heterologous toxin in both Vero cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays. Both rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies also prevented morbidity (as assessed by renal histopathology) and mortality in mice infected with lethal doses of *E. coli* O157:H7 – the etiologic agent in 90% of the documented cases of hemolytic uremic syndrome (HUS) in the U.S. (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1990]). With at least two other VTEC serotypes known to cause HUS, the finding that rVT1 antibodies neutralized a VT2 variant produced by *E. coli* O91:H21 suggests that avian polyclonal antibodies may provide an effective antidote against other verotoxin-producing *E. coli*. These data also show for the first time, that antibodies may be administered *after* infection and still protect against morbidity and mortality.



## EXAMPLE 6

### EXPRESSION OF TOXIN GENES

The previous Examples clearly showed that avian polyclonal antibodies to recombinant toxins protected animals infected with verotoxigenic *E. coli*. This Example includes  
5 expression of toxin genes (A and B subunits alone and together as whole toxins) in suitable prokaryotic expression systems to achieve high levels of VT antigen production.

The sequence of the toxin gene has been determined (*see e.g.*, M.P. Jackson *et al.*, "Nucleotide sequence analysis and comparison of the structural genes for Shiga-like toxin I and Shiga-like toxin II encoded by bacteriophages from *Escherichia coli* 933," 44:109  
10 [1987]). The coding regions of the A and B subunits of VT-1 are listed in SEQ ID NOS:1 and 3, respectively. The corresponding amino acid sequence of the A and B subunits of the VT-1 toxin are listed in SEQ ID NOS:2 and 4, respectively. The coding regions of the A and B subunits of VT-2 are listed in SEQ ID NOS:5 and 7, respectively. The corresponding amino acid sequence of the A and B subunits of the VT-2 toxin are listed in SEQ ID NOS:6  
15 and 8, respectively. In addition, SEQ ID NOS:9 and 10 list the sequences which direct the expression of a poly-cistronic RNA capable of directing the translation of both the A and B subunits from the VT-1 and VT-2 genes, respectively.

In choosing a strategy for recombinant VT antigen production, there are three primary technical factors to consider. First, the appropriate VT antigen components representing the  
20 spectrum of toxin epitopes encountered in nature must be utilized. Second, the protein antigens must be expressed at sufficient levels and purity to enable immunization and large-scale antibody purification. Third, the neutralizing epitopes must be preserved in the immunogen and immunoabsorbant. Approaches that offer the greatest promise for high level expression of periplasmically localized, native, affinity-tagged proteins were developed.

25 Figure 10 shows the fusion constructs of VT components and affinity tags.

#### A. Expression of affinity-tagged C-terminal constructs.

The VT1 and VT2 A and B subunits (SEQ ID NOS:1, 3, 5 and 7) are cloned into the pET-23b vector (Novagen). This vector is designed to allow expression of native proteins  
30 containing C-terminal poly-His tags. The vector utilizes a strong T7 polymerase promoter to drive high level expression of target proteins. The methionine initiation codon is engineered to contain a unique *Nde*I restriction enzyme site (CATATG). The VT1 and VT2 genes are engineered to convert the signal sequence methionine codon into a *Nde*I site utilizing PCR

mutagenesis. PCR primers were designed which contain the sequence GCCAT fused to the first 20–24 bases of the genes (starting at the ATG start codon of the signal tag: SEQ ID NOS:12-19, see Table below). Upon PCR amplification, the 5' start codon of each gene is converted to an *Nde*I site, compatible with the pET-23 vector-encoded *Nde*I site, allowing cloning of the amplified genes into the vector without the addition of vector-encoded amino acids.

Primers containing the C-terminal 7 codons of each gene (21 bases) fused to the sequence CTCGAGCC were synthesized, in order to add a C-terminal poly-His tag to each gene. The underlined bases are an *Xho*I site, that is compatible with the *Xho*I site of the pET-23 vector. These primers precisely delete the native stop codons, and when cloned into the pET-23 vector, add a C-terminal extension of "LeuGluHisHisHisHisHisHis" (SEQ ID NO: 11). The following table lists the primer pairs are utilized to create PCR fragments containing the A and B subunits derived from VT-1 and VT-2 toxin genes suitable for insertion into the pET-23b vector.

**Table 9**  
**Primers**

Toxin Gene and Subunit	N-terminal Primer	C-terminal Primer
VT-1 Subunit A	SEQ ID NO:12	SEQ ID NO:13
VT-1 Subunit B	SEQ ID NO:14	SEQ ID NO:15
VT-2 Subunit A	SEQ ID NO:16	SEQ ID NO:17
VT-2 Subunit B	SEQ ID NO:18	SEQ ID NO:19
VT-1 Subunits A and B	SEQ ID NO:12	SEQ ID NO:15
VT-2 Subunits A and B	SEQ ID NO:16	SEQ ID NO:19

Thus, utilizing PCR amplification with the above modified N- and C-terminal primers, the A and B subunits of VT1 and VT2 are expressed as proteins containing an 8 amino acid C-terminal extension bearing an poly-histidine affinity tag. The amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-1 A subunit produced by expression from the pET-23b vector is listed in SEQ ID NO:21 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:20); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-1 B subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:23 (the associated

DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:22); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-2 A subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:25 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:24); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-2 B subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:27 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:26).

5 Both subunits may be expressed from a single expression constructs by utilizing SEQ ID NOS:12 and 15 to prime synthesis of the VT-1 toxin gene and SEQ ID NOS:16 and 19 to prime synthesis of the VT-2 toxin gene. The resulting PCR products are cleaved with *NdeI* and *XhoI*, as described for the cloning of the subunit genes into the pET-23b vector. Expression of the A and B subunits from such an expression vector, results in the expression  
10 of a native A subunit and a his-tagged B subunit. As the A and B subunits assemble into a complex, the presence of the his-tag on only the B subunit is sufficient to allow purification of the holotoxin on metal chelate columns as described below.

The proofreading *Pfu* polymerase (Stratagene) is utilized for PCR amplification to reduce the error rate during amplification. Genomic DNA from an *E. coli* O157:H7 strain is  
15 utilized as template DNA. Following the PCR, the amplification products are digested with *NdeI* and *XhoI* and cloned into the pCR-Script SK cloning vehicle (Stratagene) to permit DNA sequence analysis of the amplified products. The DNA sequence analysis is performed to ensure that no base changes are introduced during amplification. Once the desired clones are identified by DNA sequencing, the inserts are then excised utilizing *NdeI* and *XhoI*, and  
20 cloned into a similarly cut pET-23b vector to create the expression constructs. According to the published sequences, neither the VT1 nor VT2 genes contain either of these restriction sites.

The poly-His-tagged proteins produced by expression of the VT-1 and VT-2 gene sequences in the pET-23b constructs are then purified by IMAC. This method uses metal-  
25 chelate affinity chromatography to purify native or denatured proteins which have histidine tails (see e.g., K. J. Petty, "Metal-Chelate Affinity Chromatography," in Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Supplement 24, Unit 10.11B [1993]).

#### B. Expression of Toxin Containing N-terminal Affinity Tags

30 Two expression systems, pMal-p2 and pFLAG-1 are utilized to attach an N-terminal affinity tag to the A subunits from the VT-1 and VT-2 toxins.

**MBP-tagged constructs.** To construct A chains containing the maltose binding protein (MBP) at the N-terminus of the A subunit, PCR amplified gene products are cloned into the

pMal-p2 vector (New England Biolabs) as C-terminal fusions to a periplasmically-secreted version of the MBP. The MBP selectively binds to amylose resins and serves as an affinity tag on the MBP/A subunit fusion protein. The pMal-p2 vector contains an engineered factor Xa cleavage site, which permits the removal of the affinity tag (*i.e.*, MBP) from the fusion protein after purification.

The MBP/A subunit fusions are generated as follows. The VT1 and VT2 A subunits are PCR-amplified utilizing the following DNA primers. SEQ ID NOS:28-31: SEQ ID NOS:28 and 29 comprise the 5' and 3' primers, respectively, for the amplification of the VT1 A subunit; SEQ ID NOS:30 and 31 comprise the 5' and 3' primers, respectively, for the amplification of the VT2 A subunit. In both cases, the 5' or N-terminal primer contains the sequence CGGAATTC fused to the first codon of the mature polypeptide (rather than the start of the signal peptide, since the MBP signal peptide is utilized). These 5' primers contain an engineered *EcoRI* site that is not contained internally in either gene, that is compatible with the *EcoRI* site of the pMal-p2 vector. The 3' or C-terminal primers incorporate an *XhoI* site as described above for the generation of the His-tagged toxins, but in this case, the 3' primer is designed to include the natural termination codon of the A subunits.

The genes are amplified, cloned into pCR-Script SK, and sequenced as described above. The inserts are then excised with *EcoRI* and *XhoI*, and cloned into *EcoRI/SalI*-cleaved pMal-p2 vector (*SalI* and *XhoI* sites are compatible). This construct allows expression and secretion of the VT1 and VT2 A subunit genes as C-terminal fusions with MBP. The amino acid sequence of the MBP/VT-1A fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:33 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:32). The amino acid sequence of the MBP/VT-2A fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:35 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:34).

The resulting fusion proteins are then affinity purified on an amylose column and the bound fusion protein is eluted under mild conditions by competition with maltose. The MBP N-terminal-tagged A subunits are cleaved with factor Xa and the MBP is removed by chromatography on an amylose column. The resulting A subunits which contain a 4 amino acid N-terminal extension are then used as immunogens.

**Flag tag constructs.** In an alternative embodiment, the VT1 and VT2 A subunit genes are engineered to contain the "flag tag" through the use of the pFLAG-1 vector system. The flag tag is located between the *OmpA* secretion signal sequence and the authentic N-

terminus of the target protein in the pFlag-1 vector. To construct N-terminal flag-tagged A chains, the *EcoRI/XhoI* A subunit PCR fragments (generated as described above for the MBP fusion proteins) are cloned into identically cleaved pFlag-1 vector (Eastman-Kodak), to produce an expression construct utilizing the *OmpA* signal peptide for secretion of A subunit fusion proteins containing the flag peptide at the N-terminus. After secretion, the periplasmic protein contains the N-terminal 8 amino acid flag tag, followed by 4 vector-encoded amino acids fused to the recombinant A subunit. The amino acid sequence of the flag tag/VT-1 A subunit fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:37 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:36). The amino acid sequence of the flag tag/VT-2 A subunit fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:39 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:38).

The flag tag fusion proteins are then purified by immunoaffinity chromatography utilizing a calcium-dependent monoclonal antibody (Anti-flag M1; Eastman-Kodak). Mild elution of purified protein is achieved by chelating the calcium in the column buffer with ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid (EDTA).

#### C. Evaluation of fusion construct expression.

The fusion constructs described above are expressed in *E. coli* strain BL21, or T7 polymerase-containing derivatives [*e.g.*, BL21(DE3), BL21(DE3) pLysS, BL21(DE3)pLysE] (Novagen) for pET plasmids, and periplasmically-secreted recombinant protein purified by affinity chromatography. Recombinant proteins are analyzed for correct conformation by testing the following parameters:

- a) It is believed that the B subunit must associate into pentamers to be conformationally correct. This is assessed by reducing and native SDS-PAGE analyses of native and chemically-cross-linked proteins and sizing HPLC;
- b) It is believed that a properly folded A subunit is expected to retain its native enzymatic activity. This is tested by its capacity to inhibit protein synthesis in an *in vitro* toxicity assay;
- c) It is believed that *in vitro* toxicity of assembled recombinant holotoxin is compared to commercially available holotoxins to determine whether recombinant A and B subunits can assemble into functional holotoxin. The

5

purified N-terminal-tagged A subunits (after cleavage and purification from MBP or untreated flag-tagged proteins) are combined *in vitro* with the corresponding B chains, and their toxicity evaluated utilizing a quantitative microtiter cytotoxicity assay, such as that described by M.K. Gentry and M. Dalrymple, "Quantitative Microtiter Cytotoxicity Assay for *Shigella* Toxin." J. Clin. Microbiol., 12:361-366 (1980).

## SEQUENCE LISTING

## (1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

- (i) APPLICANT: OPHIDIAN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC.
- (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING E. COLI
- (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 39
- (iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:
  - (A) ADDRESSEE: MEDLEN & CARROLL
  - (B) STREET: 220 MONTGOMERY STREET, SUITE 2200
  - (C) CITY: SAN FRANCISCO
  - (D) STATE: CALIFORNIA
  - (E) COUNTRY: UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
  - (F) ZIP: 94104
- (v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:
  - (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk
  - (B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible
  - (C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS
  - (D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25
- (vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:
  - (A) APPLICATION NUMBER:
  - (B) FILING DATE:
  - (C) CLASSIFICATION:
- (viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:
  - (A) NAME: CARROLL, PETER G.
  - (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 32,837
  - (C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: OPHD-02171
- (ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:
  - (A) TELEPHONE: (415) 705-8410
  - (B) TELEFAX: (415) 397-8338

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 945 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
  - (B) LOCATION: 1..945
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:
 

ATG	AAA	ATA	ATT	ATT	TTT	AGA	GTG	CTA	ACT	TTT	TTC	TTT	GTT	ATC	TTT	48
Met	Lys	Ile	Ile	Ile	Phe	Arg	Val	Leu	Thr	Phe	Phe	Phe	Val	Ile	Phe	
1				5					10					15		
TCA	GTT	AAT	GTG	GTG	GCG	AAG	GAA	TTT	ACC	TTA	GAC	TTC	TCG	ACT	GCA	96
Ser	Val	Asn	Val	Val	Ala	Lys	Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	
			20					25					30			
AAG	ACG	TAT	GTA	GAT	TCG	CTG	AAT	GTC	ATT	CGC	TCT	GCA	ATA	GGT	ACT	144
Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	
			35					40					45			
CCA	TTA	CAG	ACT	ATT	TCA	TCA	GGA	GGT	ACG	TCT	TTA	CTG	ATG	ATT	GAT	192
Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	
			50					55					60			

AGT Ser 65	GGC Gly	TCA Ser	GGG Gly	GAT Asp	AAT Asn 70	TTG Leu	TTT Phe	GCA Ala	GTT Val	GAT Asp 75	GTC Val	AGA Arg	GGG Gly	ATA Ile	GAT Asp 80	240
GCA Ala	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	GGG Gly	CGG Arg 85	TTT Phe	AAT Asn	AAT Asn	CTA Leu	CGG Arg 90	CTT Leu	ATT Ile	GTT Val	GAA Glu	CGA Arg 95	AAT Asn	288
AAT Asn	TTA Leu	TAT Tyr	GTG Val 100	ACA Thr	GGA Gly	TTT Phe	GTT Val	AAC Asn 105	AGG Arg	ACA Thr	AAT Asn	AAT Asn	GTT Val 110	TTT Phe	TAT Tyr	336
CGC Arg	TTT Phe	GCT Ala 115	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	TCA Ser	CAT His	GTT Val 120	ACC Thr	TTT Phe	CCA Pro	GGT Gly	ACA Thr 125	ACA Thr	GCG Ala	GTT Val	384
ACA Thr	TTG Leu 130	TCT Ser	GGT Gly	GAC Asp	AGT Ser	AGC Ser 135	TAT Tyr	ACC Thr	ACG Thr	TTA Leu	CAG Gln 140	CGT Arg	GTT Val	GCA Ala	GGG Gly	432
ATC Ile 145	AGT Ser	CGT Arg	ACG Thr	GGG Gly	ATG Met 150	CAG Gln	ATA Ile	AAT Asn	CGC Arg	CAT His 155	TCG Ser	TTG Leu	ACT Thr	ACT Thr	TCT Ser 160	480
TAT Tyr	CTG Leu	GAT Asp	TTA Leu	ATG Met 165	TCG Ser	CAT His	AGT Ser	GGA Gly	ACC Thr 170	TCA Ser	CTG Leu	ACG Thr	CAG Gln	TCT Ser 175	GTG Val	528
GCA Ala	AGA Arg	GCG Ala	ATG Met 180	TTA Leu	CGG Arg	TTT Phe	GTT Val 185	ACT Thr	GTG Val	ACA Thr	GCT Ala	GAA Glu 190	GCT Ala	TTA Leu	CGT Arg	576
TTT Phe	CGG Arg	CAA Gln 195	ATA Ile	CAG Gln	AGG Arg	GGA Gly	TTT Phe 200	CGT Arg	ACA Thr	ACA Thr	CTG Leu	GAT Asp 205	GAT Asp	CTC Leu	AGT Ser	624
GGG Gly	CGT Arg 210	TCT Ser	TAT Tyr	GTA Val	ATG Met	ACT Thr 215	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	GAT Asp	GTT Val	GAT Asp 220	CTT Leu	ACA Thr	TTG Leu	AAC Asn	672
TGG Trp 225	GGA Gly	AGG Arg	TTG Leu	AGT Ser	AGC Ser 230	GTC Val	CTG Leu	CCT Pro	GAC Asp	TAT Tyr 235	CAT His	GGA Gly	CAA Gln	GAC Asp 240	TCT Ser	720
GTT Val	CGT Arg	GTA Val	GGA Gly	AGA Arg	ATT Ile	TCT Ser	TTT Phe	GGA Gly	AGC Ser 250	ATT Ile	AAT Asn	GCA Ala	ATT Ile	CTG Leu 255	GGA Gly	768
AGC Ser	GTG Val	GCA Ala	TTA Leu	ATA Ile	CTG Leu	AAT Asn	TGT Cys	CAT His 265	CAT His	CAT His	GCA Ala	TCG Ser	CGA Arg	GTT Val 270	GCC Ala	816
AGA Arg	ATG Met	GCA Ala	TCT Ser	GAT Asp	GAG Glu	TTT Phe	CCT Pro 280	TCT Ser	ATG Met	TGT Cys	CCG Pro	GCA Ala 285	GAT Asp	GGA Gly	AGA Arg	864
GTC Val	CGT Arg 290	GGG Gly	ATT Ile	ACG Thr	CAC His	AAT Asn 295	AAA Lys	ATA Ile	TTG Leu	TGG Trp	GAT Asp 300	TCA Ser	TCC Ser	ACT Thr	CTG Leu	912
GGG Gly 305	GCA Ala	ATT Ile	CTG Leu	ATG Met	CGC Arg	AGA Arg 310	ACT Thr	ATT Ile	AGC Ser	AGT Ser 315						945



## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 315 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

```

Met Lys Ile Ile Ile Phe Arg Val Leu Thr Phe Phe Phe Val Ile Phe
 1           5           10           15
Ser Val Asn Val Val Ala Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala
          20           25           30
Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr
          35           40           45
Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp
          50           55           60
Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp
          65           70           75           80
Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn
          85           90           95
Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr
          100          105          110
Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val
          115          120          125
Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly
          130          135          140
Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser
          145          150          155          160
Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val
          165          170          175
Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg
          180          185          190
Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser
          195          200          205
Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn
          210          215          220
Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser
          225          230          235          240
Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly
          245          250          255
Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala
          260          265          270
Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg
          275          280          285
Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu
          290          295          300
Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser
          305          310          315

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 267 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..267

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

ATG	AAA	AAA	ACA	TTA	TTA	ATA	GCT	GCA	TCG	CTT	TCA	TTT	TTT	TCA	GCA	48
Met	Lys	Lys	Thr	Leu	Leu	Ile	Ala	Ala	Ser	Leu	Ser	Phe	Phe	Ser	Ala	
1				5					10					15		
AGT	GCG	CTG	GCG	ACG	CCT	GAT	TGT	GTA	ACT	GGA	AAG	GTG	GAG	TAT	ACA	96
Ser	Ala	Leu	Ala	Thr	Pro	Asp	Cys	Val	Thr	Gly	Lys	Val	Glu	Tyr	Thr	
			20					25					30			
AAA	TAT	AAT	GAT	GAC	GAT	ACC	TTT	ACA	GTT	AAA	GTG	GGT	GAT	AAA	GAA	144
Lys	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Asp	Asp	Thr	Phe	Thr	Val	Lys	Val	Gly	Asp	Lys	Glu	
		35					40					45				
TTA	TTT	ACC	AAC	AGA	TGG	AAT	CTT	CAG	TCT	CTT	CTT	CTC	AGT	GCG	CAA	192
Leu	Phe	Thr	Asn	Arg	Trp	Asn	Leu	Gln	Ser	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ser	Ala	Gln	
	50					55					60					
ATT	ACG	GGG	ATG	ACT	GTA	ACC	ATT	AAA	ACT	AAT	GCC	TGT	CAT	AAT	GGA	240
Ile	Thr	Gly	Met	Thr	Val	Thr	Ile	Lys	Thr	Asn	Ala	Cys	His	Asn	Gly	
65					70				75						80	
GGG	GGA	TTC	AGC	GAA	GTT	ATT	TTT	CGT								267
Gly	Gly	Phe	Ser	Glu	Val	Ile	Phe	Arg								
				85												

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 89 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

Met	Lys	Lys	Thr	Leu	Leu	Ile	Ala	Ala	Ser	Leu	Ser	Phe	Phe	Ser	Ala
1				5					10					15	
Ser	Ala	Leu	Ala	Thr	Pro	Asp	Cys	Val	Thr	Gly	Lys	Val	Glu	Tyr	Thr
			20					25					30		
Lys	Tyr	Asn	Asp	Asp	Asp	Thr	Phe	Thr	Val	Lys	Val	Gly	Asp	Lys	Glu
		35				40						45			
Leu	Phe	Thr	Asn	Arg	Trp	Asn	Leu	Gln	Ser	Leu	Leu	Leu	Ser	Ala	Gln
	50					55					60				
Ile	Thr	Gly	Met	Thr	Val	Thr	Ile	Lys	Thr	Asn	Ala	Cys	His	Asn	Gly
65					70				75						80
Gly	Gly	Phe	Ser	Glu	Val	Ile	Phe	Arg							
				85											

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 954 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..954

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:5:

ATG AAG TGT ATA TTA TTT AAA TGG GTA CTG TGC CTG TTA CTG GGT TTT	48
Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe	
1 5 10 15	
TCT TCG GTA TCC TAT TCC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA	96
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln	
20 25 30	
CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC	144
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr	
35 40 45	
CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC	192
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn	
50 55 60	
CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC	240
His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val	
65 70 75 80	
TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT	288
Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn	
85 90 95	
TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT	336
Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg	
100 105 110	
TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC	384
Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser	
115 120 125	
ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG	432
Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu	
130 135 140	
GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT	480
Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr	
145 150 155 160	
CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC	528
Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser	
165 170 175	
AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC	576
Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe	
180 185 190	
AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT	624
Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro	
195 200 205	
GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG	672
Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly	
210 215 220	

CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA	720
Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg	
225 230 235 240	
GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG	768
Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val	
245 250 255	
GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC	816
Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala	
260 265 270	
GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT	864
Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro	
275 280 285	
GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG	912
Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala	
290 295 300	
TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA	954
Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys	
305 310 315	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 318 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe	
1 5 10 15	
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln	
20 25 30	
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr	
35 40 45	
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn	
50 55 60	
His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val	
65 70 75 80	
Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn	
85 90 95	
Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg	
100 105 110	
Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser	
115 120 125	
Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu	
130 135 140	
Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr	
145 150 155 160	
Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser	
165 170 175	
Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe	
180 185 190	

Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro  
 195 200 205

Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly  
 210 215 220

Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg  
 225 230 235 240

Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val  
 245 250 255

Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala  
 260 265 270

Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro  
 275 280 285

Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala  
 290 295 300

Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys  
 305 310 315

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 267 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..267

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

ATG AAG AAG ATG TTT ATG GCG GTT TTA TTT GCA TTA GCT TCT GTT AAT	48
Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn	
1 5 10 15	
GCA ATG GCG GCG GAT TGT GCT AAA GGT AAA ATT GAG TTT TCC AAG TAT	96
Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr	
20 25 30	
AAT GAG GAT GAC ACA TTT ACA GTG AAG GTT GAC GGG AAA GAA TAC TGG	144
Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp	
35 40 45	
ACC AGT CGC TGG AAT CTG CAA CCG TTA CTG CAA AGT GCT CAG TTG ACA	192
Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr	
50 55 60	
GGA ATG ACT GTC ACA ATC AAA TCC AGT ACC TGT GAA TCA GGC TCC GGA	240
Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly	
65 70 75 80	
TTT GCT GAA GTG CAG TTT AAT AAT GAC	267
Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp	
85	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 89 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

```

Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn
 1             5             10             15
Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr
          20             25             30
Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp
          35             40             45
Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr
          50             55             60
Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly
 65             70             75             80
Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp
          85
  
```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1241 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:

```

ATGAAAATAA TTATTTTGTAG AGTGCTAACT TTTTCTTTTG TTATCTTTTC AGTTAATGTG      60
GTGGCGAAGG AATTTACCTT AGACTTCTCG ACTGCAAAGA CGTATGTAGA TTCGCTGAAT      120
GTCATTCGCT CTGCAATAGG TACTCCATTA CAGACTATTT CATCAGGAGG TACGTCCTTA      180
CTGATGATTG ATAGTGGCTC AGGGGATAAT TTGTTTGCAG TTGATGTCAG AGGGATAGAT      240
GCAGAGGAAG GCGGGTTTAA TAATCTACGG CTTATTGTTG AACGAAATAA TTTATATGTG      300
ACAGGATTTG TTAACAGGAC AAATAATGTT TTTTATCGCT TTGCTGATTT TTCACATGTT      360
ACCTTTCCAG GTACAACAGC GGTTACATTG TCTGGTGACA GTAGCTATAC CACGTTACAG      420
CGTGTTGCAG GGATCAGTCG TACGGGGATG CAGATAAATC GCCATTTCGTT GACTACTTCT      480
TATCTGGATT TAATGTCGCA TAGTGGAACC TCACTGACGC AGTCTGTGGC AAGAGCGATG      540
TTACGGTTTG TTAGTGTGAC AGCTGAAGCT TTACGTTTTT GCCAAATACA GAGGGGATTT      600
CGTACAACAC TGGATGATCT CAGTGGGCGT TCTTATGTAA TGA CTGCTGA AGATGTTGAT      660
CTTACATTGA ACTGGGGAAG GTTGAGTAGC GTCCTGCCTG ACTATCATGG ACAAGACTCT      720
GTTTCGTGTAG GAAGAATTTT TTTTGGAAGC ATTAATGCAA TTCTGGGAAG CGTGGCATT      780
ATACTGAATT GTCATCATCA TGCATCGCGA GTTGCCAGAA TGGCATCTGA TGAGTTTCCT      840
TCTATGTGTC CGGCAGATGG AAGAGTCCGT GGGATTACGC ACAATAAAAT ATTGTGGGAT      900
  
```

```

TCATCCACTC TGGGGGCAAT TCTGATGCGC AGAACTATTA GCAGTTGAAC AGGGGGTAAA      960
TAAAGGAGTT AAGCATGAAA AAAACATTAT TAATAGCTGC ATCGCTTTCA TTTTTTTCAG      1020
CAAGTGCCTT GCGGACGCTT GATTGTGTAA CTGGAAAGGT GGAGTATACA AAATATAATG      1080
ATGACGATAC CTTTACAGTT AAAGTGGGTG ATAAAGAATT ATTTACCAAC AGATGGAATC      1140
TTCAGTCTCT TCTTCTCAGT GCGCAAATTA CGGGGATGAC TGTAACCATT AAAACTAATG      1200
CCTGTCATAA TGGAGGGGGA TTCAGCGAAG TTATTTTTCG T                          1241

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:10:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 1235 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10:

```

ATGAAGTGTA TATTATTTAA ATGGGTACTG TGCCTGTTAC TGGGTTTTTC TTCGGTATCC      60
TATTCCCGGG AGTTTACGAT AGACTTTTCG ACCCAACAAA GTTATGTCTC TTCGTTAAAT      120
AGTATACGGA CAGAGATATC GACCCCTCTT GAACATATAT CTCAGGGGAC CACATCGGTG      180
TCTGTTATTA ACCACACCCA CGGCAGTTAT TTTGCTGTGG ATATACGAGG GCTTGATGTC      240
TATCAGGCGC GTTTTGACCA TCTTCGTCTG ATTATTGAGC AAAATAATTT ATATGTGGCA      300
GGGTTCGTTA ATACGGCAAC AAATACTTTC TACCGTTTTT CAGATTTTAC ACATATATCA      360
GTGCCCCGGT TGACAACGGT TTCCATGACA ACGGACAGCA GTTATACCAC TCTGCAACGT      420
GTCGCGAGCG TGGAACGTTT CGGAATGCAA ATCAGTCGTC ACTCACTGGT TTCATCATAT      480
CTGGCGTTAA TGGAGTTCAG TGGTAATACA ATGACCAGAG ATGCATCCAG AGCAGTTCTG      540
CGTTTTGTCA CTGTCACAGC AGAAGCCTTA CGCTTCAGGC AGATACAGAG AGAATTTTCG      600
CAGGCACTGT CTGAACTGCT TCCTGTGTAT ACGATGACGC CGGGAGACGT GGACCTCACT      660
CTGAACTGGG GGCGAATCAG CAATGTGCTT CCGGAGTATC GGGGAGAGGA TGGTGTGAGA      720
GTGGGGAGAA TATCCTTTAA TAATATATCA GCGATACTGG GGAAGTGGC CGTTATACTG      780
AATTGCCATC ATCAGGGGGC GCGTTCTGTT CGCGCCGTTA ATGAAGAGAG TCAACCAGAA      840
TGTCAGATAA CTGGCGACAG GCCTGTTATA AAAATAAACA ATACATTATG GGAAAGTAAT      900
ACAGCTGCAG CGTTTCTGAA CAGAAAGTCA CAGTTTTTAT ATACAACGGG TAAATAAAGG      960
AGTTAAGCAT GAAGAAGATG TTTATGGCGG TTTTATTTGC ATTAGCTTCT GTTAATGCAA      1020
TGGCGGCGGA TTGTGCTAAA GGTAATATTG AGTTTTCCAA GTATAATGAG GATGACACAT      1080
TTACAGTGAA GGTGACGGG AAAGAATACT GGACCAGTCG CTGGAATCTG CAACCGTTAC      1140
TGCAAAGTGC TCAGTTGACA GGAATGACTG TCACAATCAA ATCCAGTACC TGTGAATCAG      1200
GCTCCGGATT TGCTGAAGTG CAGTTTAATA ATGAC                                1235

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 8 amino acids

- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: unknown
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11:

Leu Glu His His His His His His  
1 5

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12:

GCCATATGAA AATAATTATT TTTAGAGTG

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:

GGCTCGAGAC TGCTAATAGT TCTGCGCAT

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:

GCCATATGAA AAAAACATTA TTAATAGC

28

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:

GGCTCGAGAC GAAAAATAAC TTCGCTGAA

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:



- (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:

GCCATATGAA GTGTATATTA TTAAATGG

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 30 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17:

GGCTCGAGTT TACCCGTTGT ATATAAAAAC

30

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:

CGCATATGAA GAAGATGTTT ATGGCG

26

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:

GGCTCGAGGT CATTATTAAA CTGCACTTC

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 969 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..969

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:

ATG AAA ATA ATT ATT TTT AGA GTG CTA ACT TTT TTC TTT GTT ATC TTT

48

Met	Lys	Ile	Ile	Ile	Phe	Arg	Val	Leu	Thr	Phe	Phe	Phe	Val	Ile	Phe	
1				5					10					15		
TCA	GTT	AAT	GTG	GTG	GCG	AAG	GAA	TTT	ACC	TTA	GAC	TTC	TCG	ACT	GCA	96
Ser	Val	Asn	Val	Val	Ala	Lys	Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	
			20					25					30			
AAG	ACG	TAT	GTA	GAT	TCG	CTG	AAT	GTC	ATT	CGC	TCT	GCA	ATA	GGT	ACT	144
Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	
		35					40					45				
CCA	TTA	CAG	ACT	ATT	TCA	TCA	GGA	GGT	ACG	TCT	TTA	CTG	ATG	ATT	GAT	192
Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	
	50					55					60					
AGT	GGC	TCA	GGG	GAT	AAT	TTG	TTT	GCA	GTT	GAT	GTC	AGA	GGG	ATA	GAT	240
Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Leu	Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Asp	
	65				70					75				80		
GCA	GAG	GAA	GGG	CGG	TTT	AAT	AAT	CTA	CGG	CTT	ATT	GTT	GAA	CGA	AAT	288
Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Phe	Asn	Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	
				85					90					95		
AAT	TTA	TAT	GTG	ACA	GGA	TTT	GTT	AAC	AGG	ACA	AAT	AAT	GTT	TTT	TAT	336
Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr	Gly	Phe	Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	
			100					105					110			
CGC	TTT	GCT	GAT	TTT	TCA	CAT	GTT	ACC	TTT	CCA	GGT	ACA	ACA	GCG	GTT	384
Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe	Ser	His	Val	Thr	Phe	Pro	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ala	Val	
		115					120					125				
ACA	TTG	TCT	GGT	GAC	AGT	AGC	TAT	ACC	ACG	TTA	CAG	CGT	GTT	GCA	GGG	432
Thr	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Gly	
	130						135				140					
ATC	AGT	CGT	ACG	GGG	ATG	CAG	ATA	AAT	CGC	CAT	TCG	TTG	ACT	ACT	TCT	480
Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Gly	Met	Gln	Ile	Asn	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	
	145				150				155						160	
TAT	CTG	GAT	TTA	ATG	TCG	CAT	AGT	GGA	ACC	TCA	CTG	ACG	CAG	TCT	GTG	528
Tyr	Leu	Asp	Leu	Met	Ser	His	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Gln	Ser	Val	
			165						170					175		
GCA	AGA	GCG	ATG	TTA	CGG	TTT	GTT	ACT	GTG	ACA	GCT	GAA	GCT	TTA	CGT	576
Ala	Arg	Ala	Met	Leu	Arg	Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	
			180					185					190			
TTT	CGG	CAA	ATA	CAG	AGG	GGA	TTT	CGT	ACA	ACA	CTG	GAT	GAT	CTC	AGT	624
Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg	Gly	Phe	Arg	Thr	Thr	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ser	
		195					200					205				
GGG	CGT	TCT	TAT	GTA	ATG	ACT	GCT	GAA	GAT	GTT	GAT	CTT	ACA	TTG	AAC	672
Gly	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Val	Met	Thr	Ala	Glu	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	
	210					215					220					
TGG	GGA	AGG	TTG	AGT	AGC	GTC	CTG	CCT	GAC	TAT	CAT	GGA	CAA	GAC	TCT	720
Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Leu	Pro	Asp	Tyr	His	Gly	Gln	Asp	Ser	
	225				230					235					240	
GTT	CGT	GTA	GGA	AGA	ATT	TCT	TTT	GGA	AGC	ATT	AAT	GCA	ATT	CTG	GGA	768
Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Phe	Gly	Ser	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	
			245						250					255		
AGC	GTG	GCA	TTA	ATA	CTG	AAT	TGT	CAT	CAT	CAT	GCA	TCG	CGA	GTT	GCC	816
Ser	Val	Ala	Leu	Ile	Leu	Asn	Cys	His	His	His	Ala	Ser	Arg	Val	Ala	
			260					265					270			
AGA	ATG	GCA	TCT	GAT	GAG	TTT	CCT	TCT	ATG	TGT	CCG	GCA	GAT	GGA	AGA	864
Arg	Met	Ala	Ser	Asp	Glu	Phe	Pro	Ser	Met	Cys	Pro	Ala	Asp	Gly	Arg	
		275					280						285			

GTC CGT GGG ATT ACG CAC AAT AAA ATA TTG TGG GAT TCA TCC ACT CTG 912  
 Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu  
 290 295 300

GGG GCA ATT CTG ATG CGC AGA ACT ATT AGC AGT CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC 960  
 Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu His His His  
 305 310 315 320

CAC CAC CAC 969  
 His His His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 323 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:

Met Lys Ile Ile Ile Phe Arg Val Leu Thr Phe Phe Phe Val Ile Phe  
 1 5 10 15

Ser Val Asn Val Val Ala Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala  
 20 25 30

Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr  
 35 40 45

Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp  
 50 55 60

Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp  
 65 70 75 80

Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn  
 85 90 95

Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr  
 100 105 110

Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val  
 115 120 125

Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly  
 130 135 140

Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser  
 145 150 155 160

Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val  
 165 170 175

Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg  
 180 185 190

Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser  
 195 200 205

Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn  
 210 215 220

Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser  
 225 230 235 240

Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly  
 245 250 255

Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala  
 260 265 270

Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg  
 275 280 285

Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu  
 290 295 300

Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu His His His  
 305 310 315 320

His His His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 294 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..294

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:

ATG AAA AAA ACA TTA TTA ATA GCT GCA TCG CTT TCA TTT TTT TCA GCA	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala	
1 5 10 15	
AGT GCG CTG GCG ACG CCT GAT TGT GTA ACT GGA AAG GTG GAG TAT ACA	96
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr	
20 25 30	
AAA TAT AAT GAT GAC GAT ACC TTT ACA GTT AAA GTG GGT GAT AAA GAA	144
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu	
35 40 45	
TTA TTT ACC AAC AGA TGG AAT CTT CAG TCT CTT CTT CTC AGT GCG CAA	192
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln	
50 55 60	
ATT ACG GGG ATG ACT GTA ACC ATT AAA ACT AAT GCC TGT CAT AAT GGA	240
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly	
65 70 75 80	
GGG GGA TTC AGC GAA GTT ATT TTT CGT CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC	288
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg Leu Glu His His His His His	
85 90 95	
CAC TG	294
His	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 97 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23:

Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala

```

      1             5             10             15
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr
      20             25             30
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu
      35             40             45
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln
      50             55             60
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly
      65             70             75             80
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg Leu Glu His His His His His
      85             90             95

```

His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 981 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..981

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24:

```

ATG AAG TGT ATA TTA TTT AAA TGG GTA CTG TGC CTG TTA CTG GGT TTT      48
Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe
  1             5             10             15

TCT TCG GTA TCC TAT TCC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA      96
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln
      20             25             30

CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC      144
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr
      35             40             45

CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC      192
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn
      50             55             60

CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC      240
His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val
      65             70             75             80

TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT      288
Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn
      85             90             95

TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT      336
Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg
      100            105            110

TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC      384
Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser
      115            120            125

ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG      432
Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu
      130            135            140

```

GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT	480
Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr	
145 150 155 160	
CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC	528
Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser	
165 170 175	
AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC	576
Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe	
180 185 190	
AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT	624
Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro	
195 200 205	
GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG	672
Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly	
210 215 220	
CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA	720
Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg	
225 230 235 240	
GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG	768
Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val	
245 250 255	
GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC	816
Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala	
260 265 270	
GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT	864
Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro	
275 280 285	
GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG	912
Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala	
290 295 300	
TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA CTC GAG	960
Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys Leu Glu	
305 310 315 320	
CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC TG	981
His His His His His His	
325	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 326 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25:

Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe
1 5 10 15
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln
20 25 30
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr
35 40 45
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn
50 55 60

His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val  
 65 70 75 80  
 Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn  
 85 90 95  
 Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg  
 100 105 110  
 Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser  
 115 120 125  
 Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu  
 130 135 140  
 Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr  
 145 150 155 160  
 Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser  
 165 170 175  
 Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe  
 180 185 190  
 Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro  
 195 200 205  
 Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly  
 210 215 220  
 Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg  
 225 230 235 240  
 Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala  
 260 265 270  
 Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro  
 275 280 285  
 Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala  
 290 295 300  
 Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys Leu Glu  
 305 310 315 320  
 His His His His His His  
 325

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:26:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 294 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..294

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26:

ATG AAG AAG ATG TTT ATG GCG GTT TTA TTT GCA TTA GCT TCT GTT AAT  
 Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn  
 1 5 10 15

48

GCA ATG GCG GCG GAT TGT GCT AAA GGT AAA ATT GAG TTT TCC AAG TAT 96  
 Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr  
                   20                  25                  30

AAT GAG GAT GAC ACA TTT ACA GTG AAG GTT GAC GGG AAA GAA TAC TGG 144  
 Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp  
                   35                  40                  45

ACC AGT CGC TGG AAT CTG CAA CCG TTA CTG CAA AGT GCT CAG TTG ACA 192  
 Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr  
                   50                  55                  60

GGA ATG ACT GTC ACA ATC AAA TCC AGT ACC TGT GAA TCA GGC TCC GGA 240  
 Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly  
                   65                  70                  75                  80

TTT GCT GAA GTG CAG TTT AAT AAT GAC CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC 288  
 Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp Leu Glu His His His His His  
                   85                  90                  95

CAC TG 294  
 His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:27:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 97 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:27:

Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn  
   1                  5                  10                  15

Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr  
                   20                  25                  30

Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp  
                   35                  40                  45

Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr  
                   50                  55                  60

Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly  
   65                  70                  75                  80

Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp Leu Glu His His His His His  
                   85                  90                  95

His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:28:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:28:

CGGAATTCAA GGAATTTACC TTAGACTTCT CG 32

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:29:



- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:29:

GGCTCGAGTC AACTGCTAAT AGTTCTGC

28

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:30:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:30:

CGGAATTCCG GGAGTTTACG ATAGACTTTT CG

32

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:31:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:31:

GGCTCGAGTT ATTTACCCGT TGTATATAA

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:32:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 2127 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..2127

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:32:

ATG AAA ATA AAA ACA GGT GCA CGC ATC CTC GCA TTA TCC GCA TTA ACG 48  
Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr  
1 5 10 15

ACG ATG ATG TTT TCC GCC TCG GCT CTC GCC AAA ATC GAA GAA GGT AAA 96  
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys  
20 25 30

CTG GTA ATC TGG ATT AAC GGC GAT AAA GGC TAT AAC GGT CTC GCT GAA 144  
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu  
35 40 45

GTC GGT AAG AAA TTC GAG AAA GAT ACC GGA ATT AAA GTC ACC GTT GAG 192  
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu

50	55	60	
CAT CCG GAT AAA CTG GAA GAG AAA TTC CCA CAG GTT GCG GCA ACT GGC			240
His Pro Asp Lys Leu Glu Glu Lys Phe Pro Gln Val Ala Ala Thr Gly			
65 70 75 80			
GAT GGC CCT GAC ATT ATC TTC TGG GCA CAC GAC CGC TTT GGT GGC TAC			288
Asp Gly Pro Asp Ile Ile Phe Trp Ala His Asp Arg Phe Gly Gly Tyr			
85 90 95			
GCT CAA TCT GGC CTG TTG GCT GAA ATC ACC CCG GAC AAA GCG TTC CAG			336
Ala Gln Ser Gly Leu Leu Ala Glu Ile Thr Pro Asp Lys Ala Phe Gln			
100 105 110			
GAC AAG CTG TAT CCG TTT ACC TGG GAT GCC GTA CGT TAC AAC GGC AAG			384
Asp Lys Leu Tyr Pro Phe Thr Trp Asp Ala Val Arg Tyr Asn Gly Lys			
115 120 125			
CTG ATT GCT TAC CCG ATC GCT GTT GAA GCG TTA TCG CTG ATT TAT AAC			432
Leu Ile Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ala Val Glu Ala Leu Ser Leu Ile Tyr Asn			
130 135 140			
AAA GAT CTG CTG CCG AAC CCG CCA AAA ACC TGG GAA GAG ATC CCG GCG			480
Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala			
145 150 155 160			
CTG GAT AAA GAA CTG AAA GCG AAA GGT AAG AGC GCG CTG ATG TTC AAC			528
Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn			
165 170 175			
CTG CAA GAA CCG TAC TTC ACC TGG CCG CTG ATT GCT GCT GAC GGG GGT			576
Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly			
180 185 190			
TAT GCG TTC AAG TAT GAA AAC GGC AAG TAC GAC ATT AAA GAC GTG GGC			624
Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly			
195 200 205			
GTG GAT AAC GCT GGC GCG AAA GCG GGT CTG ACC TTC CTG GTT GAC CTG			672
Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu			
210 215 220			
ATT AAA AAC AAA CAC ATG AAT GCA GAC ACC GAT TAC TCC ATC GCA GAA			720
Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu			
225 230 235 240			
GCT GCC TTT AAT AAA GGC GAA ACA GCG ATG ACC ATC AAC GGC CCG TGG			768
Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp			
245 250 255			
GCA TGG TCC AAC ATC GAC ACC AGC AAA GTG AAT TAT GGT GTA ACG GTA			816
Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val			
260 265 270			
CTG CCG ACC TTC AAG GGT CAA CCA TCC AAA CCG TTC GTT GGC GTG CTG			864
Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu			
275 280 285			
AGC GCA GGT ATT AAC GCC GCC AGT CCG AAC AAA GAG CTG GCG AAA GAG			912
Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu			
290 295 300			

TTC CTC GAA AAC TAT CTG CTG ACT GAT GAA GGT CTG GAA GCG GTT AAT Phe Leu Glu Asn Tyr Leu Leu Thr Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Ala Val Asn 305 310 315 320	960
AAA GAC AAA CCG CTG GGT GCC GTA GCG CTG AAG TCT TAC GAG GAA GAG Lys Asp Lys Pro Leu Gly Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Ser Tyr Glu Glu 325 330 335	1008
TTG GCG AAA GAT CCA CGT ATT GCC GCC ACC ATG GAA AAC GCC CAG AAA Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Arg Ile Ala Thr Met Glu Asn Ala Gln Lys 340 345 350	1056
GGT GAA ATC ATG CCG AAC ATC CCG CAG ATG TCC GCT TTC TGG TAT GCC Gly Glu Ile Met Pro Asn Ile Pro Gln Met Ser Ala Phe Trp Tyr Ala 355 360 365	1104
GTG CGT ACT GCG GTG ATC AAC GCC GCC AGC GGT CGT CAG ACT GTC GAT Val Arg Thr Ala Val Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Gly Arg Gln Thr Val Asp 370 375 380	1152
GAA GCC CTG AAA GAC GCG CAG ACT TCG AGC TCG AAC AAC AAC AAC AAT Glu Ala Leu Lys Asp Ala Gln Thr Ser Ser Ser Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn 385 390 395 400	1200
AAC AAT AAC AAC AAC CTC GGG ATC GAG GGA AGG ATT TCA GAA TTC AAG Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn Leu Gly Ile Glu Arg Ile Ser Glu Phe Lys 405 410 415	1248
GAA TTT ACC TTA GAC TTC TCG ACT GCA AAG ACG TAT GTA GAT TCG CTG Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu 420 425 430	1296
AAT GTC ATT CGC TCT GCA ATA GGT ACT CCA TTA CAG ACT ATT TCA TCA Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser 435 440 445	1344
GGA GGT ACG TCT TTA CTG ATG ATT GAT AGT GGC TCA GGG GAT AAT TTG Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu 450 455 460	1392
TTT GCA GTT GAT GTC AGA GGG ATA GAT GCA GAG GAA GGG CGG TTT AAT Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn 465 470 475 480	1440
AAT CTA CGG CTT ATT GTT GAA CGA AAT AAT TTA TAT GTG ACA GGA TTT Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe 485 490 495	1488
GTT AAC AGG ACA AAT AAT GTT TTT TAT CGC TTT GCT GAT TTT TCA CAT Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His 500 505 510	1536
GTT ACC TTT CCA GGT ACA ACA GCG GTT ACA TTG TCT GGT GAC AGT AGC Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser 515 520 525	1584
TAT ACC ACG TTA CAG CGT GTT GCA GGG ATC AGT CGT ACG GGG ATG CAG Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln 530 535 540	1632
ATA AAT CGC CAT TCG TTG ACT ACT TCT TAT CTG GAT TTA ATG TCG CAT Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His 545 550 555 560	1680
AGT GGA ACC TCA CTG ACG CAG TCT GTG GCA AGA GCG ATG TTA CGG TTT Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe 565 570 575	1728
GTT ACT GTG ACA GCT GAA GCT TTA CGT TTT CGG CAA ATA CAG AGG GGA Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly 575 580 585	1776

580	585	590	
TTT CGT ACA ACA CTG GAT GAT CTC AGT GGG CGT TCT TAT GTA ATG ACT Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr 595 600 605			1824
GCT GAA GAT GTT GAT CTT ACA TTG AAC TGG GGA AGG TTG AGT AGC GTC Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val 610 615 620			1872
CTG CCT GAC TAT CAT GGA CAA GAC TCT GTT CGT GTA GGA AGA ATT TCT Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser 625 630 635 640			1920
TTT GGA AGC ATT AAT GCA ATT CTG GGA AGC GTG GCA TTA ATA CTG AAT Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn 645 650 655			1968
TGT CAT CAT CAT GCA TCG CGA GTT GCC AGA ATG GCA TCT GAT GAG TTT Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe 660 665 670			2016
CCT TCT ATG TGT CCG GCA GAT GGA AGA GTC CGT GGG ATT ACG CAC AAT Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn 675 680 685			2064
AAA ATA TTG TGG GAT TCA TCC ACT CTG GGG GCA ATT CTG ATG CGC AGA Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg 690 695 700			2112
ACT ATT AGC AGT TG Thr Ile Ser Ser 705			2127

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:33:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 708 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:33:

Met	Lys	Ile	Lys	Thr	Gly	Ala	Arg	Ile	Leu	Ala	Leu	Ser	Ala	Leu	Thr	1	5	10	15
Thr	Met	Met	Phe	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ala	Leu	Ala	Lys	Ile	Glu	Glu	Gly	Lys	20	25	30	
Leu	Val	Ile	Trp	Ile	Asn	Gly	Asp	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Asn	Gly	Leu	Ala	Glu	35	40	45	
Val	Gly	Lys	Lys	Phe	Glu	Lys	Asp	Thr	Gly	Ile	Lys	Val	Thr	Val	Glu	50	55	60	
His	Pro	Asp	Lys	Leu	Glu	Lys	Phe	Pro	Gln	Val	Ala	Ala	Thr	Gly		65	70	75	80
Asp	Gly	Pro	Asp	Ile	Ile	Phe	Trp	Ala	His	Asp	Arg	Phe	Gly	Gly	Tyr	85	90	95	
Ala	Gln	Ser	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ala	Glu	Ile	Thr	Pro	Asp	Lys	Ala	Phe	Gln	100	105	110	
Asp	Lys	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Phe	Thr	Trp	Asp	Ala	Val	Arg	Tyr	Asn	Gly	Lys	115	120	125	
Leu	Ile	Ala	Tyr	Pro	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Asn				

130	135	140
Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala 145 150 155 160		
Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn 165 170 175		
Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly 180 185 190		
Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly 195 200 205		
Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu 210 215 220		
Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu 225 230 235 240		
Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp 245 250 255		
Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val 260 265 270		
Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu 275 280 285		
Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu 290 295 300		
Phe Leu Glu Asn Tyr Leu Leu Thr Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Ala Val Asn 305 310 315 320		
Lys Asp Lys Pro Leu Gly Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Ser Tyr Glu Glu Glu 325 330 335		
Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Arg Ile Ala Ala Thr Met Glu Asn Ala Gln Lys 340 345 350		
Gly Glu Ile Met Pro Asn Ile Pro Gln Met Ser Ala Phe Trp Tyr Ala 355 360 365		
Val Arg Thr Ala Val Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Gly Arg Gln Thr Val Asp 370 375 380		
Glu Ala Leu Lys Asp Ala Gln Thr Ser Ser Ser Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn 385 390 395 400		
Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn Leu Gly Ile Glu Gly Arg Ile Ser Glu Phe Lys 405 410 415		
Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu 420 425 430		
Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser 435 440 445		
Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu 450 455 460		
Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn 465 470 475 480		
Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe 485 490 495		
Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His 500 505 510		

Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser  
515 520 525

Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln  
530 535 540

Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His  
545 550 555 560

Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe  
565 570 575

Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly  
580 585 590

Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr  
595 600 605

Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val  
610 615 620

Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser  
625 630 635 640

Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn  
645 650 655

Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe  
660 665 670

Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn  
675 680 685

Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg  
690 695 700

Thr Ile Ser Ser  
705

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:34:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
(A) LENGTH: 2136 base pairs  
(B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
(C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

- (ix) FEATURE:  
(A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
(B) LOCATION: 1..2136

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:34:

ATG AAA ATA AAA ACA GGT GCA CGC ATC CTC GCA TTA TCC GCA TTA ACG	48
Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr	
1 5 10 15	
ACG ATG ATG TTT TCC GCC TCG GCT CTC GCC AAA ATC GAA GAA GGT AAA	96
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys	
20 25 30	
CTG GTA ATC TGG ATT AAC GGC GAT AAA GGC TAT AAC GGT CTC GCT GAA	144
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu	
35 40 45	
GTC GGT AAG AAA TTC GAG AAA GAT ACC GGA ATT AAA GTC ACC GTT GAG	192
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu	
50 55 60	

CAT CCG GAT AAA CTG GAA GAG AAA TTC CCA CAG GTT GCG GCA ACT GGC His Pro Asp Lys Leu Glu Lys Phe Pro Gln Val Ala Ala Thr Gly 65 70 75 80	240
GAT GGC CCT GAC ATT ATC TTC TGG GCA CAC GAC CGC TTT GGT GGC TAC Asp Gly Pro Asp Ile Ile Phe Trp Ala His Asp Arg Phe Gly Gly Tyr 85 90 95	288
GCT CAA TCT GGC CTG TTG GCT GAA ATC ACC CCG GAC AAA GCG TTC CAG Ala Gln Ser Leu Leu Ala Glu Ile Thr Pro Asp Lys Ala Phe Gln 100 105 110	336
GAC AAG CTG TAT CCG TTT ACC TGG GAT GCC GTA CGT TAC AAC GGC AAG Asp Lys Leu Tyr Pro Phe Thr Trp Asp Ala Val Arg Tyr Asn Gly Lys 115 120 125	384
CTG ATT GCT TAC CCG ATC GCT GTT GAA GCG TTA TCG CTG ATT TAT AAC Leu Ile Ala Tyr Pro Ile Val Glu Ala Leu Ser Leu Ile Tyr Asn 130 135 140	432
AAA GAT CTG CTG CCG AAC CCG CCA AAA ACC TGG GAA GAG ATC CCG GCG Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala 145 150 155 160	480
CTG GAT AAA GAA CTG AAA GCG AAA GGT AAG AGC GCG CTG ATG TTC AAC Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn 165 170 175	528
CTG CAA GAA CCG TAC TTC ACC TGG CCG CTG ATT GCT GCT GAC GGG GGT Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly 180 185 190	576
TAT GCG TTC AAG TAT GAA AAC GGC AAG TAC GAC ATT AAA GAC GTG GGC Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly 195 200 205	624
GTG GAT AAC GCT GGC GCG AAA GCG GGT CTG ACC TTC CTG GTT GAC CTG Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu 210 215 220	672
ATT AAA AAC AAA CAC ATG AAT GCA GAC ACC GAT TAC TCC ATC GCA GAA Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu 225 230 235 240	720
GCT GCC TTT AAT AAA GGC GAA ACA GCG ATG ACC ATC AAC GGC CCG TGG Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp 245 250 255	768
GCA TGG TCC AAC ATC GAC ACC AGC AAA GTG AAT TAT GGT GTA ACG GTA Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val 260 265 270	816
CTG CCG ACC TTC AAG GGT CAA CCA TCC AAA CCG TTC GTT GGC GTG CTG Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu 275 280 285	864
AGC GCA GGT ATT AAC GCC GCC AGT CCG AAC AAA GAG CTG GCG AAA GAG Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu 290 295 300	912
TTC CTC GAA AAC TAT CTG CTG ACT GAT GAA GGT CTG GAA GCG GTT AAT Phe Leu Glu Asn Tyr Leu Leu Thr Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Ala Val Asn 305 310 315 320	960
AAA GAC AAA CCG CTG GGT GCC GTA GCG CTG AAG TCT TAC GAG GAA GAG Lys Asp Lys Pro Leu Gly Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Ser Tyr Glu Glu Glu 325 330 335	1008
TTG GCG AAA GAT CCA CGT ATT GCC GCC ACC ATG GAA AAC GCC CAG AAA Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Arg Ile Ala Ala Thr Met Glu Asn Ala Gln Lys	1056

340																345																350																
GGT	GAA	ATC	ATG	CCG	AAC	ATC	CCG	CAG	ATG	TCC	GCT	TTC	TGG	TAT	GCC	1104																																
Gly	Glu	Ile	Met	Pro	Asn	Ile	Pro	Gln	Met	Ser	Ala	Phe	Trp	Tyr	Ala																																	
		355					360					365																																				
GTG	CGT	ACT	GCG	GTG	ATC	AAC	GCC	GCC	AGC	GGT	CGT	CAG	ACT	GTC	GAT	1152																																
Val	Arg	Thr	Ala	Val	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly	Arg	Gln	Thr	Val	Asp																																	
		370				375					380																																					
GAA	GCC	CTG	AAA	GAC	GCG	CAG	ACT	TCG	AGC	TCG	AAC	AAC	AAC	AAC	AAT	1200																																
Glu	Ala	Leu	Lys	Asp	Ala	Gln	Thr	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn																																	
		385				390				395					400																																	
AAC	AAT	AAC	AAC	AAC	CTC	GGG	ATC	GAG	GGA	AGG	ATT	TCA	GAA	TTC	CGG	1248																																
Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Leu	Gly	Ile	Glu	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Glu	Phe	Arg																																	
				405					410					415																																		
GAG	TTT	ACG	ATA	GAC	TTT	TCG	ACC	CAA	CAA	AGT	TAT	GTC	TCT	TCG	TTA	1296																																
Glu	Phe	Thr	Ile	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Gln	Gln	Ser	Tyr	Val	Ser	Ser	Leu																																	
			420					425					430																																			
AAT	AGT	ATA	CGG	ACA	GAG	ATA	TCG	ACC	CCT	CTT	GAA	CAT	ATA	TCT	CAG	1344																																
Asn	Ser	Ile	Arg	Thr	Glu	Ile	Ser	Thr	Pro	Leu	Glu	His	Ile	Ser	Gln																																	
		435					440					445																																				
GGG	ACC	ACA	TCG	GTG	TCT	GTT	ATT	AAC	CAC	ACC	CAC	GGC	AGT	TAT	TTT	1392																																
Gly	Thr	Thr	Ser	Val	Ser	Val	Ile	Asn	His	Thr	His	Gly	Ser	Tyr	Phe																																	
		450				455					460																																					
GCT	GTG	GAT	ATA	CGA	GGG	CTT	GAT	GTC	TAT	CAG	GCG	CGT	TTT	GAC	CAT	1440																																
Ala	Val	Asp	Ile	Arg	Gly	Leu	Asp	Val	Tyr	Gln	Ala	Arg	Phe	Asp	His																																	
		465			470			475						480																																		
CTT	CGT	CTG	ATT	ATT	GAG	CAA	AAT	AAT	TTA	TAT	GTG	GCA	GGG	TTC	GTT	1488																																
Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Ile	Glu	Gln	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Ala	Gly	Phe	Val																																	
				485				490						495																																		
AAT	ACG	GCA	ACA	AAT	ACT	TTC	TAC	CGT	TTT	TCA	GAT	TTT	ACA	CAT	ATA	1536																																
Asn	Thr	Ala	Thr	Asn	Thr	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ser	Asp	Phe	Thr	His	Ile																																	
			500					505					510																																			
TCA	GTG	CCC	GGT	GTG	ACA	ACG	GTT	TCC	ATG	ACA	ACG	GAC	AGC	AGT	TAT	1584																																
Ser	Val	Pro	Gly	Val	Thr	Thr	Val	Ser	Met	Thr	Thr	Asp	Ser	Ser	Tyr																																	
		515					520					525																																				
ACC	ACT	CTG	CAA	CGT	GTC	GCA	GCG	CTG	GAA	CGT	TCC	GGA	ATG	CAA	ATC	1632																																
Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Ala	Leu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Gly	Met	Gln	Ile																																	
		530				535					540																																					
AGT	CGT	CAC	TCA	CTG	GTT	TCA	TCA	TAT	CTG	GCG	TTA	ATG	GAG	TTC	AGT	1680																																
Ser	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Val	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Leu	Met	Glu	Phe	Ser																																	
		545			550					555				560																																		
GGT	AAT	ACA	ATG	ACC	AGA	GAT	GCA	TCC	AGA	GCA	GTT	CTG	CGT	TTT	GTC	1728																																
Gly	Asn	Thr	Met	Thr	Arg	Asp	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ala	Val	Leu	Arg	Phe	Val																																	
				565				570						575																																		
ACT	GTC	ACA	GCA	GAA	GCC	TTA	CGC	TTC	AGG	CAG	ATA	CAG	AGA	GAA	TTT	1776																																
Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg	Glu	Phe																																	
			580					585					590																																			
CGT	CAG	GCA	CTG	TCT	GAA	ACT	GCT	CCT	GTG	TAT	ACG	ATG	ACG	CCG	GGA	1824																																
Arg	Gln	Ala	Leu	Ser	Glu	Thr	Ala	Pro	Val	Tyr	Thr	Met	Thr	Pro	Gly																																	
		595					600				605																																					
GAC	GTG	GAC	CTC	ACT	CTG	AAC	TGG	GGG	CGA	ATC	AGC	AAT	GTG	CTT	CCG	1872																																
Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Asn	Val	Leu	Pro																																	
		610				615					620																																					



GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn 625 630 635 640	1920
AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His 645 650 655	1968
CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro 660 665 670	2016
GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr 675 680 685	2064
TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln 690 695 700	2112
TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA TA Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys 705 710	2136

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:35:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 711 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:35:

Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr 1 5 10 15
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys 20 25 30
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu 35 40 45
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu 50 55 60
His Pro Asp Lys Leu Glu Lys Phe Pro Gln Val Ala Ala Thr Gly 65 70 75 80
Asp Gly Pro Asp Ile Ile Phe Trp Ala His Asp Arg Phe Gly Gly Tyr 85 90 95
Ala Gln Ser Gly Leu Leu Ala Glu Ile Thr Pro Asp Lys Ala Phe Gln 100 105 110
Asp Lys Leu Tyr Pro Phe Thr Trp Asp Ala Val Arg Tyr Asn Gly Lys 115 120 125
Leu Ile Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ala Val Glu Ala Leu Ser Leu Ile Tyr Asn 130 135 140
Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala 145 150 155 160
Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn 165 170 175
Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly 180 185 190

Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly  
 195 200 205  
 Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu  
 210 215 220  
 Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu  
 225 230 235 240  
 Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val  
 260 265 270  
 Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu  
 275 280 285  
 Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu  
 290 295 300  
 Phe Leu Glu Asn Tyr Leu Leu Thr Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Ala Val Asn  
 305 310 315 320  
 Lys Asp Lys Pro Leu Gly Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Ser Tyr Glu Glu Glu  
 325 330 335  
 Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Arg Ile Ala Ala Thr Met Glu Asn Ala Gln Lys  
 340 345 350  
 Gly Glu Ile Met Pro Asn Ile Pro Gln Met Ser Ala Phe Trp Tyr Ala  
 355 360 365  
 Val Arg Thr Ala Val Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Gly Arg Gln Thr Val Asp  
 370 375 380  
 Glu Ala Leu Lys Asp Ala Gln Thr Ser Ser Ser Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn  
 385 390 395 400  
 Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn Leu Gly Ile Glu Gly Arg Ile Ser Glu Phe Arg  
 405 410 415  
 Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu  
 420 425 430  
 Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln  
 435 440 445  
 Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe  
 450 455 460  
 Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His  
 465 470 475 480  
 Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val  
 485 490 495  
 Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile  
 500 505 510  
 Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr  
 515 520 525  
 Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile  
 530 535 540  
 Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser  
 545 550 555 560  
 Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val

	565		570		575
Thr Val Thr	Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg	Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg	Glu Phe		
	580	585	590		
Arg Gln Ala	Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala	Pro Val Tyr Thr Met Thr	Pro Gly		
	595	600	605		
Asp Val Asp	Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg	Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro			
	610	615	620		
Glu Tyr Arg	Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val	Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn			
	625	630	635		640
Asn Ile Ser	Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val	Ile Leu Asn Cys His			
	645	650	655		
His Gln Gly	Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val	Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro			
	660	665	670		
Glu Cys Gln	Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile	Asn Asn Thr			
	675	680	685		
Leu Trp Glu	Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu	Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln			
	690	695	700		
Phe Leu Tyr	Thr Thr Gly Lys				
	705	710			

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:36:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 981 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..981

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:36:

ATG AAA AAG ACA GCT ATC GCG ATT GCA GTG GCA CTG GCT GGT TTC GCT	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala	
1 5 10 15	
ACC GTT GCG CAA GCT GAC TAC AAG GAC GAC GAT GAC AAG AAG CTT GAA	96
Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu	
20 25 30	
TTC AAG GAA TTT ACC TTA GAC TTC TCG ACT GCA AAG ACG TAT GTA GAT	144
Phe Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp	
35 40 45	
TCG CTG AAT GTC ATT CGC TCT GCA ATA GGT ACT CCA TTA CAG ACT ATT	192
Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile	
50 55 60	
TCA TCA GGA GGT ACG TCT TTA CTG ATG ATT GAT AGT GGC TCA GGG GAT	240
Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp	
65 70 75 80	
AAT TTG TTT GCA GTT GAT GTC AGA GGG ATA GAT GCA GAG GAA GGG CGG	288
Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg	
85 90 95	
TTT AAT AAT CTA CGG CTT ATT GTT GAA CGA AAT AAT TTA TAT GTG ACA	336

Phe	Asn	Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr		
			100					105					110				
GGA	TTT	GTT	AAC	AGG	ACA	AAT	AAT	GTT	TTT	TAT	CGC	TTT	GCT	GAT	TTT	384	
Gly	Phe	Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe		
		115				120						125					
TCA	CAT	GTT	ACC	TTT	CCA	GGT	ACA	ACA	GCG	GTT	ACA	TTG	TCT	GGT	GAC	432	
Ser	His	Val	Thr	Phe	Pro	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ala	Val	Thr	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp		
		130				135					140						
AGT	AGC	TAT	ACC	ACG	TTA	CAG	CGT	GTT	GCA	GGG	ATC	AGT	CGT	ACG	GGG	480	
Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Gly		
145					150					155					160		
ATG	CAG	ATA	AAT	CGC	CAT	TCG	TTG	ACT	ACT	TCT	TAT	CTG	GAT	TTA	ATG	528	
Met	Gln	Ile	Asn	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Asp	Leu	Met		
				165					170					175			
TCG	CAT	AGT	GGA	ACC	TCA	CTG	ACG	CAG	TCT	GTG	GCA	AGA	GCG	ATG	TTA	576	
Ser	His	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Gln	Ser	Val	Ala	Arg	Ala	Met	Leu		
			180					185					190				
CGG	TTT	GTT	ACT	GTG	ACA	GCT	GAA	GCT	TTA	CGT	TTT	CGG	CAA	ATA	CAG	624	
Arg	Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln		
		195					200					205					
AGG	GGA	TTT	CGT	ACA	ACA	CTG	GAT	GAT	CTC	AGT	GGG	CGT	TCT	TAT	GTA	672	
Arg	Gly	Phe	Arg	Thr	Thr	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ser	Gly	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Val		
		210				215					220						
ATG	ACT	GCT	GAA	GAT	GTT	GAT	CTT	ACA	TTG	AAC	TGG	GGA	AGG	TTG	AGT	720	
Met	Thr	Ala	Glu	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser		
225					230					235				240			
AGC	GTC	CTG	CCT	GAC	TAT	CAT	GGA	CAA	GAC	TCT	GTT	CGT	GTA	GGA	AGA	768	
Ser	Val	Leu	Pro	Asp	Tyr	His	Gly	Gln	Asp	Ser	Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg		
				245					250					255			
ATT	TCT	TTT	GGA	AGC	ATT	AAT	GCA	ATT	CTG	GGA	AGC	GTG	GCA	TTA	ATA	816	
Ile	Ser	Phe	Gly	Ser	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	Ser	Val	Ala	Leu	Ile		
			260					265						270			
CTG	AAT	TGT	CAT	CAT	CAT	GCA	TCG	CGA	GTT	GCC	AGA	ATG	GCA	TCT	GAT	864	
Leu	Asn	Cys	His	His	His	Ala	Ser	Arg	Val	Ala	Arg	Met	Ala	Ser	Asp		
		275					280					285					
GAG	TTT	CCT	TCT	ATG	TGT	CCG	GCA	GAT	GGA	AGA	GTC	CGT	GGG	ATT	ACG	912	
Glu	Phe	Pro	Ser	Met	Cys	Pro	Ala	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Thr		
		290				295					300						
CAC	AAT	AAA	ATA	TTG	TGG	GAT	TCA	TCC	ACT	CTG	GGG	GCA	ATT	CTG	ATG	960	
His	Asn	Lys	Ile	Leu	Trp	Asp	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Gly	Ala	Ile	Leu	Met		
305					310					315				320			
CGC	AGA	ACT	ATT	AGC	AGT	TG										981	
Arg	Arg	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser												
				325													

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 326 amino acids
  - (B) TYPE: amino acid
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:

```

Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala
 1           5           10           15
Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu
          20           25           30
Phe Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp
          35           40           45
Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile
          50           55           60
Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp
          65           70           75           80
Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg
          85           90           95
Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr
          100          105          110
Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe
          115          120          125
Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp
          130          135          140
Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly
          145          150          155          160
Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met
          165          170          175
Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val Ala Arg Ala Met Leu
          180          185          190
Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln
          195          200          205
Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val
          210          215          220
Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser
          225          230          235          240
Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser Val Arg Val Gly Arg
          245          250          255
Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly Ser Val Ala Leu Ile
          260          265          270
Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala Arg Met Ala Ser Asp
          275          280          285
Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg Val Arg Gly Ile Thr
          290          295          300
His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu Gly Ala Ile Leu Met
          305          310          315          320
Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser
          325

```

(2. INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:

- (1) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 990 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: CDS

(B) LOCATION: 1..990

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:38:

ATG AAA AAG ACA GCT ATC GCG ATT GCA GTG GCA CTG GCT GGT TTC GCT	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala	
1 5 10 15	
ACC GTT GCG CAA GCT GAC TAC AAG GAC GAC GAT GAC AAG AAG CTT GAA	96
Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu	
20 25 30	
TTC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT	144
Phe Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser	
35 40 45	
TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA	192
Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr Pro Leu Glu His Ile	
50 55 60	
TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT	240
Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn His Thr His Gly Ser	
65 70 75 80	
TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT	288
Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe	
85 90 95	
GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG	336
Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly	
100 105 110	
TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA	384
Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr	
115 120 125	
CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC	432
His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser Met Thr Thr Asp Ser	
130 135 140	
AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG	480
Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu Glu Arg Ser Gly Met	
145 150 155 160	
CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG	528
Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr Leu Ala Leu Met Glu	
165 170 175	
TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT	576
Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser Arg Ala Val Leu Arg	
180 185 190	
TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA	624
Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg	
195 200 205	
GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG	672
Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro Val Tyr Thr Met Thr	
210 215 220	
CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG	720
Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Ser Asn Val	
225 230 235 240	
CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC	768
Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser	

	245		250		255	
TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT						816
Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn						
	260		265		270	
TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT						864
Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser						
	275		280		285	
CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC						912
Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn						
	290		295		300	
AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG						960
Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys						
	305		310		315	320
TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA TA						990
Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys						
	325		330			

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 329 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:

Met	Lys	Lys	Thr	Ala	Ile	Ala	Ile	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Ala	Gly	Phe	Ala
1				5					10					15	
Thr	Val	Ala	Gln	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys	Lys	Leu	Glu
			20					25					30		
Phe	Arg	Glu	Phe	Thr	Ile	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Gln	Gln	Ser	Tyr	Val	Ser
		35					40					45			
Ser	Leu	Asn	Ser	Ile	Arg	Thr	Glu	Ile	Ser	Thr	Pro	Leu	Glu	His	Ile
		50				55					60				
Ser	Gln	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ser	Val	Ser	Val	Ile	Asn	His	Thr	His	Gly	Ser
	65				70					75					80
Tyr	Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Ile	Arg	Gly	Leu	Asp	Val	Tyr	Gln	Ala	Arg	Phe
				85				90						95	
Asp	His	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Ile	Glu	Gln	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Ala	Gly
			100					105					110		
Phe	Val	Asn	Thr	Ala	Thr	Asn	Thr	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ser	Asp	Phe	Thr
		115					120					125			
His	Ile	Ser	Val	Pro	Gly	Val	Thr	Thr	Val	Ser	Met	Thr	Thr	Asp	Ser
	130					135					140				
Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Ala	Leu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Gly	Met
	145				150					155					160
Gln	Ile	Ser	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Val	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Leu	Met	Glu
				165					170					175	
Phe	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Met	Thr	Arg	Asp	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ala	Val	Leu	Arg
			180					185					190		
Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg

195					200					205					
Glu	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ala	Leu	Ser	Glu	Thr	Ala	Pro	Val	Tyr	Thr	Met	Thr
210						215					220				
Pro	Gly	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Asn	Val
225					230					235					240
Leu	Pro	Glu	Tyr	Arg	Gly	Glu	Asp	Gly	Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser
				245					250					255	
Phe	Asn	Asn	Ile	Ser	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	Thr	Val	Ala	Val	Ile	Leu	Asn
			260					265					270		
Cys	His	His	Gln	Gly	Ala	Arg	Ser	Val	Arg	Ala	Val	Asn	Glu	Glu	Ser
			275				280					285			
Gln	Pro	Glu	Cys	Gln	Ile	Thr	Gly	Asp	Arg	Pro	Val	Ile	Lys	Ile	Asn
			290				295				300				
Asn	Thr	Leu	Trp	Glu	Ser	Asn	Thr	Ala	Ala	Ala	Phe	Leu	Asn	Arg	Lys
305					310					315					320
Ser	Gln	Phe	Leu	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Gly	Lys							
				325											



## CLAIMS

What is claimed is:

- 5           1.     A method of treatment comprising:  
            a)     providing:  
                i)     antitoxin directed against at least a portion of an *Escherichia coli*  
                    verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is administrable.  
            and  
10           ii)    an intoxicated subject; and  
            b)     administering said antitoxin to said subject.
2.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is recombinant.
- 15           3.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.
4.     The method of Claim 2 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is  
            a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia*  
            *coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence.
- 20           5.     The method of Claim 2 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is  
            a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia*  
            *coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.
- 25           6.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said subject is an adult.
7.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said subject is a child.
8.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said administering is parenteral.
- 30           9.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said administering is oral.

10. A method of prophylactic treatment comprising:

a) providing:

i) an antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and

ii) at least one subject is at risk of diarrheal disease; and

b) parenterally administering said antitoxin to said subject.

11. The method of Claim 10, wherein said subject is at risk of developing extra-intestinal complications of *Escherichia coli* infection.

12. The method of Claim 11, wherein said extra-intestinal complication is hemolytic uremic syndrome.

13. A composition comprising neutralizing antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amounts.

14. The composition of Claim 13 wherein said *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a recombinant toxin.

15. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence.

16. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.

17. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

18. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT1.

19. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT2.

5 20. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

21. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

10 22. A method of treatment of enteric bacterial infections comprising:  
a) providing:  
i) an avian antitoxin directed against at least one verotoxin produced by *Escherichia coli* in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and  
ii) at least one infected subject; and  
15 b) parenterally administering said avian antitoxin to said subject.

23. The method of Claim 18 wherein said *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of *Escherichia coli* serotypes O157:H7, O1:NM, O2:H5, O2:H7, O4:NM, O4:H10, O5:NM, O5:H16, O6:H1, O18:NM, O18:H7, O25:NM, O26:NM, O26:H11, O26:H32, O38:H21, O39:H4, O45:H2, O50:H7, O55:H7, O55:H10, O82:H8, O84:H2, O91:NM, O91:H21, O103:H2, O111:NM, O111:H8, O111:H30, O111:H34, O113:H7, O113:H21, O114:H48, O115:H10, O117:H4, O118:H12, O118:H30, O121:NM, O121:H19, O125:NM, O125:H8, O126:NM, O126:H8, O128:NM, O128:H2, O128:H8, O128:H12, O128:H25, O145:NM, O125:H25, O146:H21, O153:H25, O157:NM, O163:H19, O165:NM, O165:19, and O165:H25  
25

24. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin comprises antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

30 25. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin is cross-reactive with at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

26. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin is reactive against toxins produced by members of the genus *Shigella*.

27. The method of Claim 26, wherein said antitoxin is reactive against toxins produced by *Shigella dysenteriae*.

28. A method for detecting *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in a sample comprising:

a) providing:

i) a sample:

ii) an antitoxin raised against *Escherichia coli* verotoxin; and

iii) a reporter reagent capable of binding said antitoxin; and

b) adding said antitoxin to said sample so that said antitoxin binds to the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in said sample.

29. The method of Claim 28, wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

30. The method of Claim 28, further comprising the steps of:

c) washing said unbound antitoxin from said sample:

d) adding said reporter reagent to said sample so that said reporter reagent binds to said bound antitoxin:

e) washing said unbound reporter reagent from said sample; and

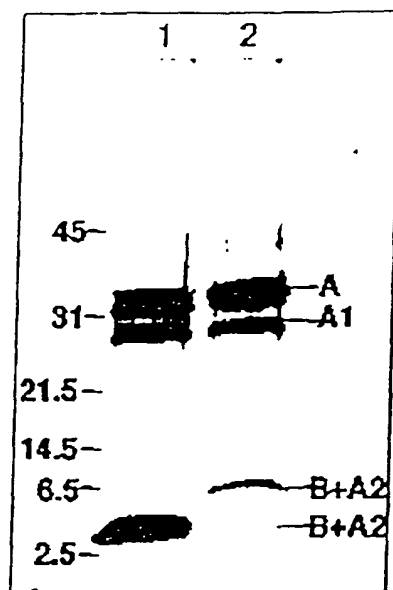
f) detecting said reporter reagent bound to said antitoxin bound to the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin so that the verotoxin is detected.

31. The method of Claim 30 wherein said detecting is selected from the group consisting of enzyme immunoassay, radioimmunoassay, fluorescence immunoassay, flocculation, particle agglutination, and *in situ* chromogenic assay.

32. The method of Claim 30 wherein said sample is a biological sample.

33. The method of Claim 30 wherein said sample is an environmental sample.

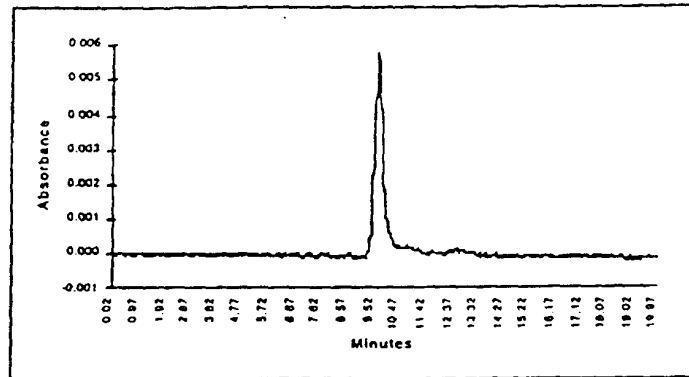
Figure 1.  
SDS-PAGE of rVT1 and rVT2



rVT1 (Lane 1) and rVT2 (Lane 2). Positions of molecular weight markers (Kda) are shown at the left. VT component polypeptides are identified at the right.

Figure 2.

## HPLC of rVT1



## HPLC of rVT2

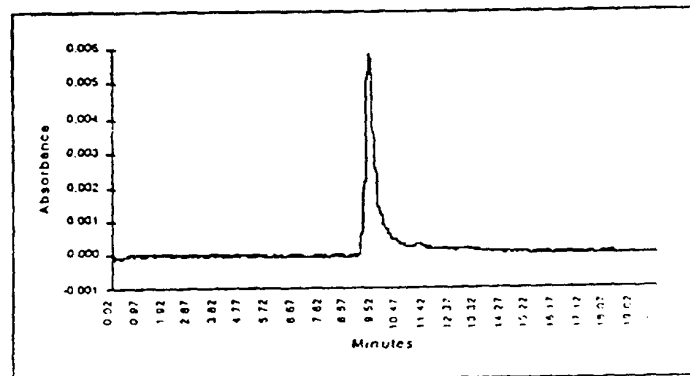


Figure 3.  
rVT1 and rVT2 Toxicity in Vero Cell Culture

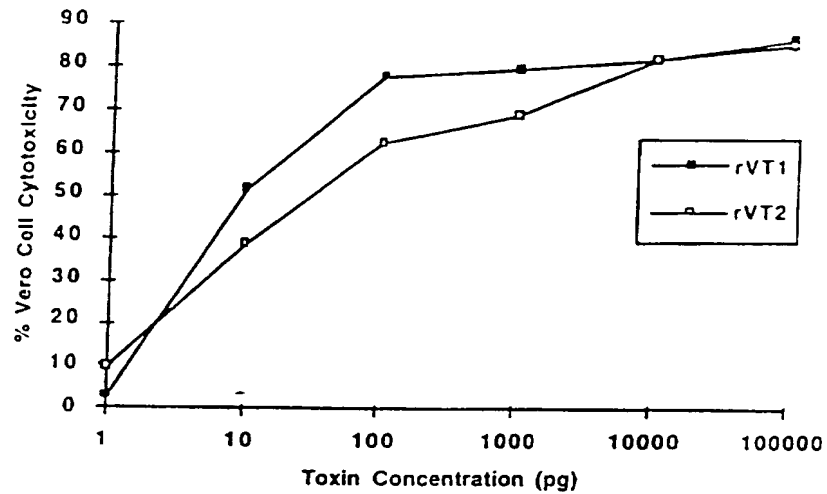


Figure 4.  
EIA Reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT1

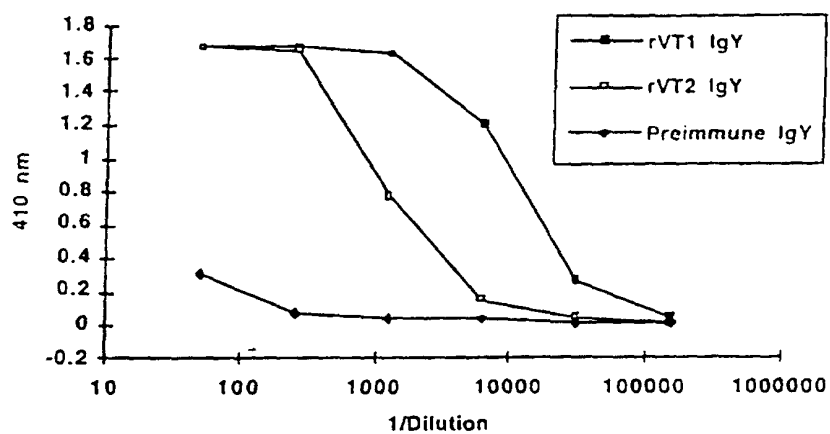




Figure 5.  
EIA Reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT2

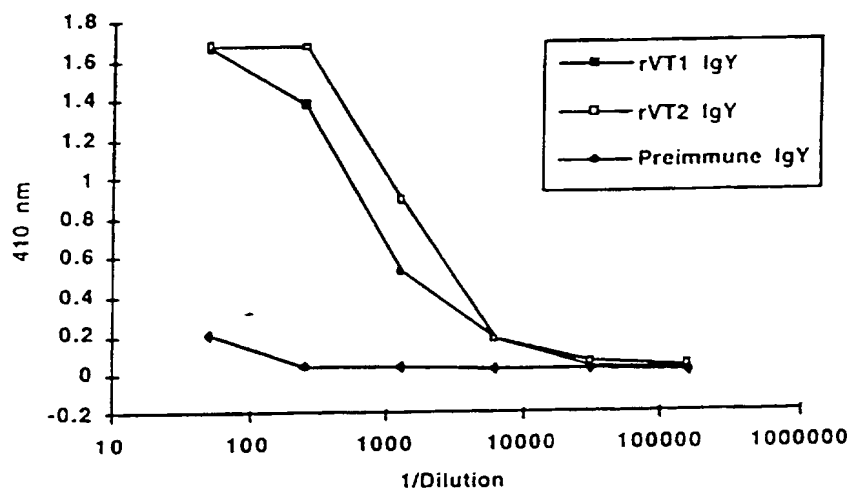
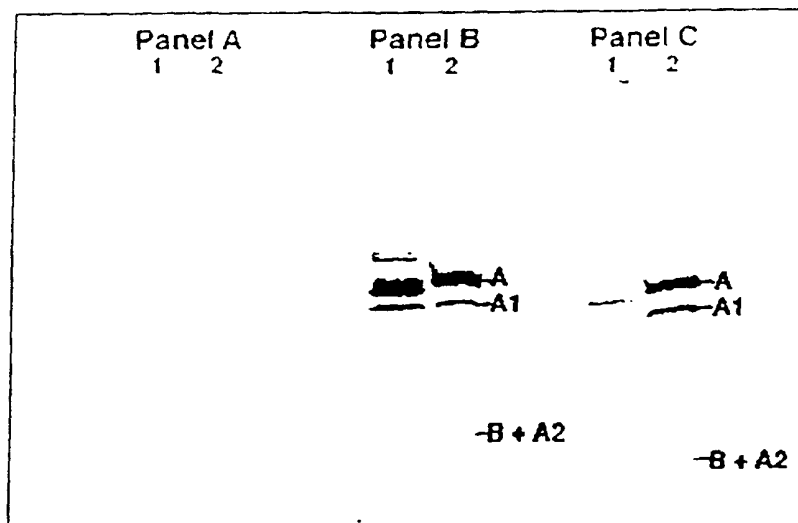


Figure 6.  
Western Blot Reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT's



In this Figure, Panel A contains preimmune IgY, Panel B contains rVT1 IgY, and Panel C contains rVT2 IgY. Lane 1 in each panel contains rVT1 (2 $\mu$ g) and Lane 2 contains rVT2 (2  $\mu$ g).

Figure 7.  
Neutralization of rVT1 Cytotoxicity in Vero Cells

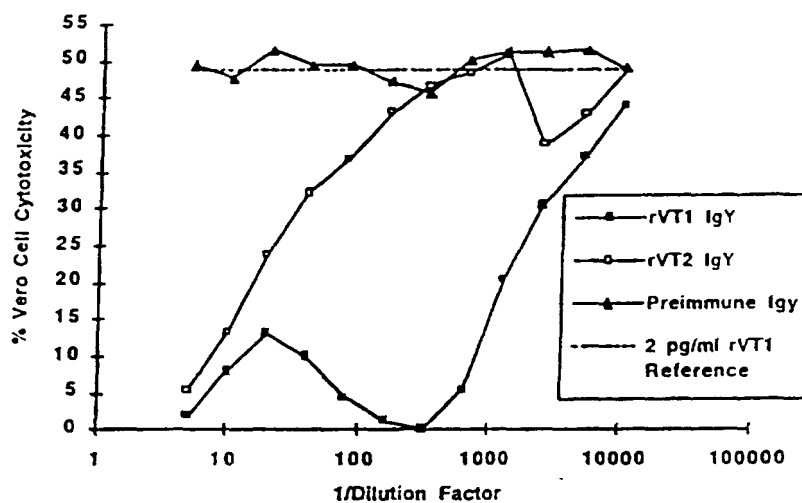


Figure 8.

## Neutralization of rVT2 Cytotoxicity in Vero Cells

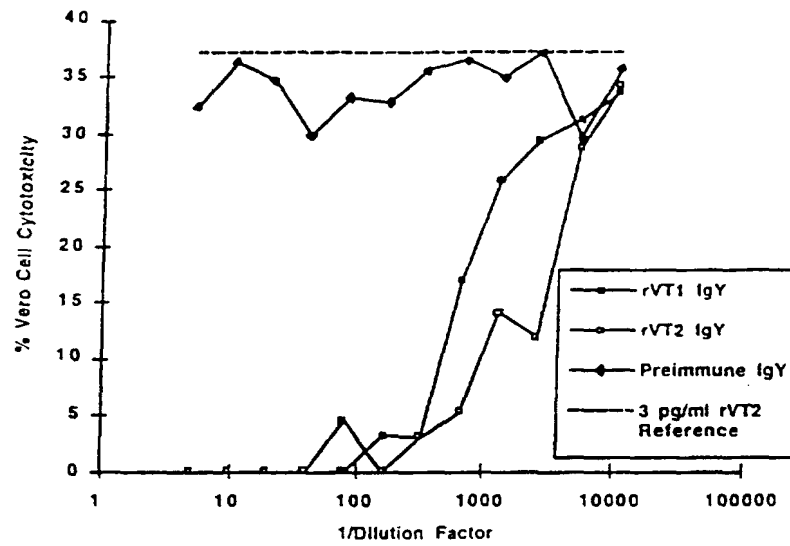
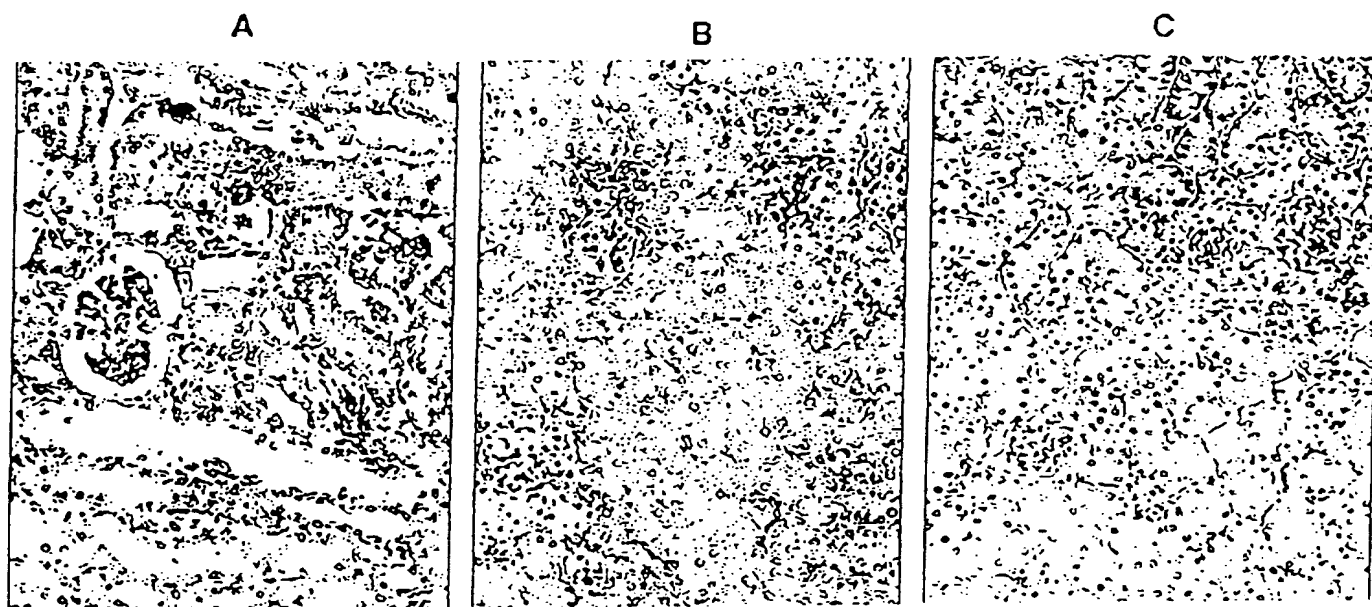
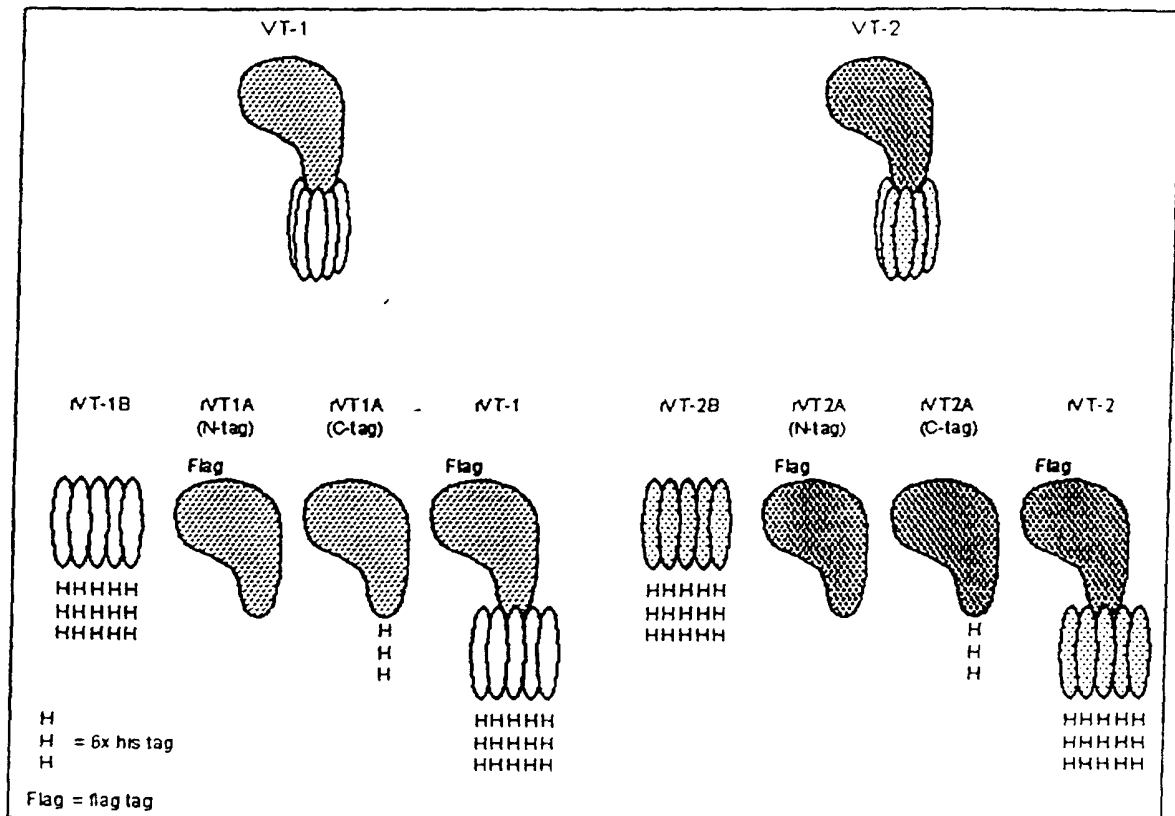


Figure 9.

Renal Sections from *E. coli* O157:H7-Infected Mice Treated with IgY

Representative kidney sections from mice treated with preimmune (Panel A), rVT1 (Panel B) or rVT2 (Panel C) IgY 4 hrs. after infection.

Figure 10.  
Fusion Constructs of VT Components and Affinity Tags



# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US96/04093

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC(6) : A61K 39/00, 39/02; G01N 35/537

US CL : Please See Extra Sheet.

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

U.S. : 424/134.1, 141.1, 150.1, 157.1, 164.1, 169.1, 192.1, 200.1, 236.1, 241.1, 801, 804, 809, 826; 435/7.37; 436/538, 542, 543-547

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used)

Please See Extra Sheet.

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	BOYD et al. Serological Responses to the B Subunit of Shiga-Like Toxin 1 and Its Peptide Fragments Indicate that the B Subunit Is a Vaccine Candidate To Counter the Action of the Toxin. Infection and Immunity. March 1991, Vol. 59, No. 3, pages 750-757.	1-33
Y	US 5,326,559 A (MILLER) 05 July 1994, columns 4-7.	1-33
X	US 5,164,298 A (LINGWOOD et al) 17 November 1992, columns 10-13.	28, 30, 31, 32, 33
---		-----
Y		1-27 and 29
Y	US 4,748,018 A (STOLLE et al) 31 May 1988, column 4, lines 25-55.	3, 21, 22, 29

☒ Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C. ☐ See patent family annex

* Special categories of cited documents	*T* later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention
*A* document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance	*X* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone
*E* earlier document published on or after the international filing date	*Y* document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art
*F* document which may throw doubts on priority claim(s) or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)	*Z* document member of the same patent family
*O* document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means	
*P* document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed	

Date of the actual completion of the international search 10 JULY 1996	Date of mailing of the international search report 27 AUG 1996
Name and mailing address of the ISA/US Commissioner of Patents and Trademarks Box PCT Washington, D.C. 20231 Facsimile No. (703) 305-3230	Authorized officer RACHEL FREED Telephone No. (703) 305-0196

Form PCT ISA/210 (second sheet) (July 1992)\*

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.  
PCT/US96/04093

## C (Continuation). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	US 4,550,019 A (POLSON) 29 October 1985, column 4, lines 46-68.	3, 21, 22, 29
Y	US 5,204,097 A (ARNON et al) 20 April 1993, column 2, lines 1-16, column 3, lines 33-56 and column 5, lines 53-67.	2 and 14

Form PCT (ISA) 210 (continuation of second sheet) (July 1992)\*



# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.  
PCT/US96/04093

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER:

US CL

424/134.1, 141.1, 150.1, 157.1, 164.1, 169.1, 192.1, 200.1, 236.1, 241.1, 801, 804, 809, 826; 435/7.37; 436/538, 542, 543-547

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Electronic data bases consulted (Name of data base and where practicable terms used):

BIOSIS, MEDLINE, APS

search terms: verotoxin, verocytotoxin, shiga, rvt1, rvt2, rslt1 or rslt2, vaccin? or treat?, recombinant





INTERNATIONAL APPLICATION PUBLISHED UNDER THE PATENT COOPERATION TREATY (PCT)

<p>(51) International Patent Classification <sup>6</sup> : <b>A61K 39/00, 39/02, G01N 35/537</b></p>	<p><b>A1</b></p>	<p>(11) International Publication Number: <b>WO 96/30043</b></p> <p>(43) International Publication Date: 3 October 1996 (03.10.96)</p>
<p>(21) International Application Number: PCT/US96/04093</p> <p>(22) International Filing Date: 25 March 1996 (25.03.96)</p> <p>(30) Priority Data: 08/410,058 24 March 1995 (24.03.95) US</p> <p>(71) Applicant: OPHIDIAN PHARMACEUTICALS [US/US]; 5445 East Cheryl Parkway, Madison, WI 53711 (US).</p> <p>(72) Inventors: CARROLL, Sean, B.; 3066 Streb Way, Cottage Grove, WI 53527 (US). STAFFORD, Douglas, C.; 21 Laramie Court, Madison, WI 53719 (US). PADHYE, Nisha, V.; 5743 Timber View Court, Fitchburg, WI 53711 (US).</p> <p>(74) Agents: CARROLL, Peter, G. et al.; Medlen &amp; Carroll, Suite 2200, 220 Montgomery Street, San Francisco, CA 94104 (US).</p>		<p>(81) Designated States: AL, AM, AT, AU, AZ, BB, BG, BR, BY, CA, CH, CN, CZ, DE, DK, EE, ES, FI, GB, GE, HU, IS, JP, KE, KG, KP, KR, KZ, LK, LR, LS, LT, LU, LV, MD, MG, MK, MN, MW, MX, NO, NZ, PL, PT, RO, RU, SD, SE, SG, SI, SK, TJ, TM, TR, TT, UA, UG, UZ, VN, ARIPO patent (KE, LS, MW, SD, SZ, UG), Eurasian patent (AM, AZ, BY, KG, KZ, MD, RU, TJ, TM), European patent (AT, BE, CH, DE, DK, ES, FI, FR, GB, GR, IE, IT, LU, MC, NL, PT, SE), OAPI patent (BF, BJ, CF, CG, CI, CM, GA, GN, ML, MR, NE, SN, TD, TG).</p> <p><b>Published</b> <i>With international search report.</i> <i>Before the expiration of the time limit for amending the claims and to be republished in the event of the receipt of amendments.</i></p>
<p>(54) Title: TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING ESCHERICHIA COLI</p> <p>(57) Abstract</p> <p>The present invention includes methods for generating neutralizing antitoxin directed against verotoxins. In particular, the antitoxin directed against these toxins is produced in avian species using soluble recombinant verotoxin proteins. This avian antitoxin is designed so as to be administrable in therapeutic amounts and may be in any form (i.e., as a solid or in aqueous solution). These antitoxins are useful in the treatment of humans and other animals intoxicated with at least one bacterial toxin, as well as for diagnostic assays to detect the presence of toxin in a sample.</p>		

\* (Referred to in PCT Gazette No. 52/1996, Section II)

**FOR THE PURPOSES OF INFORMATION ONLY**

Codes used to identify States party to the PCT on the front pages of pamphlets publishing international applications under the PCT.

AM	Armenia	GB	United Kingdom	MW	Malawi
AT	Austria	GE	Georgia	MX	Mexico
AU	Australia	GN	Guinea	NE	Niger
BB	Barbados	GR	Greece	NL	Netherlands
BE	Belgium	HU	Hungary	NO	Norway
BF	Burkina Faso	IE	Ireland	NZ	New Zealand
BG	Bulgaria	IT	Italy	PL	Poland
BJ	Benin	JP	Japan	PT	Portugal
BR	Brazil	KE	Kenya	RO	Romania
BY	Belarus	KG	Kyrgyzstan	RU	Russian Federation
CA	Canada	KP	Democratic People's Republic of Korea	SD	Sudan
CF	Central African Republic	KR	Republic of Korea	SE	Sweden
CG	Congo	KZ	Kazakhstan	SG	Singapore
CH	Switzerland	LI	Liechtenstein	SI	Slovenia
CI	Côte d'Ivoire	LK	Sri Lanka	SK	Slovakia
CM	Cameroon	LR	Liberia	SN	Senegal
CN	China	LT	Lithuania	SZ	Swaziland
CS	Czechoslovakia	LU	Luxembourg	TD	Chad
CZ	Czech Republic	LV	Latvia	TG	Togo
DE	Germany	MC	Monaco	TJ	Tajikistan
DK	Denmark	MD	Republic of Moldova	TT	Trinidad and Tobago
EE	Estonia	MG	Madagascar	UA	Ukraine
ES	Spain	ML	Mali	UG	Uganda
FI	Finland	MN	Mongolia	US	United States of America
FR	France	MR	Mauritania	UZ	Uzbekistan
GA	Gabon			VN	Viet Nam

## TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING *ESCHERICHIA COLI*

### FIELD OF THE INVENTION

5 The present invention relates to antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals, and diagnostic assays to detect toxins. Antitoxins which neutralize the pathologic effects of *Escherichia coli* toxins, such as verotoxin are provided.

### BACKGROUND OF THE INVENTION

#### A. *Escherichia coli* as a Pathogenic Organism

10 *Escherichia coli* is the organism most commonly isolated in clinical microbiology laboratories, as it is usually present as normal flora in the intestines of humans and other animals. However, it is an important cause of intestinal, as well as extraintestinal infections. For example, in a 1984 survey of nosocomial infections in the United States, *E. coli* was associated with 30.7% of the urinary tract infections, 11.5% of the surgical wound infections, 15 6.4% of the lower respiratory tract infections, 10.5% of the primary bacteremia cases, 7.0% of the cutaneous infections, and 7.4% of the other infections (J.J. Farmer and M.T. Kelly, "Enterobacteriaceae," in Manual of Clinical Microbiology, Balows *et al.*(eds), American Society for Microbiology, [1991], p. 365). Surveillance reports from England, Wales and Ireland for 1986 indicate that *E. coli* was responsible for 5,473 cases of bacteremia 20 (including blood, bone marrow, spleen and heart specimens): of these, 568 were fatal. For spinal fluid specimens, there were 58 cases, with 10 fatalities (J.J. Farmer and M.T. Kelly, "Enterobacteriaceae," in Manual of Clinical Microbiology, Balows *et al.*(eds), American Society for Microbiology, [1991], p. 366 ). There are no similar data for United States, as these are not reportable diseases in this country.

25 Studies in various countries have identified certain serotypes (based on both the O and H antigens) that are associated with the four major groups of *E. coli* recognized as enteric pathogens. Table 1 lists common serotypes included within these groups. The first group includes the classical enteropathogenic serotypes ("EPEC"); the next group includes those that produce heat-labile or heat-stable enterotoxins ("ETEC"); the third group includes the 30 enteroinvasive strains ("EIEC") that mimic *Shigella* strains in their ability to invade and multiply within intestinal epithelial cells; and the fourth group includes strains and serotypes that cause hemorrhagic colitis or produce Shiga-like toxins (or verotoxins) ("VTEC" or "EHEC" [enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*]).

**Table 1.**  
**Pathogenic *E. coli* Serotypes**

Group	Associated Serotypes
5 Enterotoxigenic (ETEC)	O6:H16; O8:NM; O8:H9; O11:H27; O15:H11; O20:NM; O25:NM; O25:H42; O27:H7; O27:H20; O63:H12; O78:H11; O78:H12; O85:H7; O114:H21; O115:H21; O126:H9; O128ac:H7; O128ac:H12; O128ac:H21; O148:H28; O149:H4; O159:H4; O159:H20; O166:H27; and O167:H5
Enteropathogenic (EPEC)	O26:NM; O26:H11; O55:NM; O55:H6; O86:NM; O86:H2; O86:H34; O111ab:NM; O111ab:H2; O111ab:H12; O111ab:H21; O114:H2; O119:H6; O125ac:H21; O127:NM; O127:H6; O127:H9; O127:H21; O128ab:H2; O142:H6; and O158:H23
Enteroinvasive (EIEC)	O28ac:NM; O29:NM; O112ac:NM; O115:NM; O124:NM; O124:H7; O124:H30; O135:NM; O136:NM; O143:NM; O144:NM; O152:NM; O164:NM; and O167:NM
10 Verotoxin-Producing (VTEC))	O1:NM; O2:H5; O2:H7; O4:NM; O4:H10; O5:NM; O5:H16; O6:H1; O18:NM; O18:H7; O25:NM; O26:NM; O26:H11; O26:H32; O38:H21; O39:H4; O45:H2; O50:H7; O55:H7; O55:H10; O82:H8; O84:H2; O91:NM; O91:H21; O103:H2; O111:NM; O111:H8; O111:H30; O111:H34; O113:H7; O113:H21; O114:H48; O115:H10; O117:H4; O118:H12; O118:H30; O121:NM; O121:H19; O125:NM; O125:H8; O126:NM; O126:H8; O128:NM; O128:H2; O128:H8; O128:H12; O128:H25; O145:NM; O125:H25; O146:H21; O153:H25; O157:NM; O157:H7; O163:H19; O165:NM; O165:H19; and O165:H25

#### **B. Verotoxin Producing Strains of *E. coli***

15 Although all of these disease-associated serotypes cause potentially life-threatening disease, *E. coli* O157:H7 and other verotoxin-producing strains have recently gained widespread public attention in the United States due to their recently recognized association with two serious extraintestinal diseases, hemolytic uremic syndrome ("HUS") and thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura ("TTP"). Worldwide, *E. coli* O157:H7 and other verotoxin-

20 producing *E. coli* (VTEC) are an increasingly important human health problem. First identified as a cause of human illness in early 1982 following two outbreaks of food-related hemorrhagic colitis in Oregon and Michigan (M.A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-Producing *Escherichia coli*," Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2:15-38 [1989]; and L. W. Riley, *et al.* "Hemorrhagic colitis associated with a rare *Escherichia coli* serotype," New Eng. J. Med.,

308: 681-685 [1983]), the reported incidence of VTEC-associated disease has risen steadily, with outbreaks occurring in the U.S., Canada, and Europe.

With increased surveillance, *E. coli* O157:H7 has been recognized in other areas of the world including Mexico, China, Argentina, Belgium, and Thailand (N. V. Padhye and M. P. Doyle, "Escherichia coli O157:H7: Epidemiology, pathogenesis and methods for detection in food," J. Food. Prot., 55: 555-565 [1992]; and P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1991]).

The disease attracted national attention in the U.S. after a major outbreak in the Pacific Northwest that was associated with consumption of undercooked *E. coli* O157:H7-contaminated hamburgers. Over 700 hundred people fell ill (more than 170 were hospitalized) and four young children died (P. Recer, "Experts call for irradiation of meat to protect against food-borne bacteria," Associated Press, 7/12/94 [1994]). Several outbreaks since then have underscored the potential severity and multiple mechanisms for transmission of VTEC-associated diseases (M. Bielaszewska *et al.*, "Verotoxigenic (enterohaemorrhagic) *Escherichia coli* in infants and toddlers in Czechoslovakia," Infection 18: 352-356 [1990]; A. Caprioli *et al.*, "Hemolytic-uremic syndrome and Vero cytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* infection in Italy," J. Infect. Dis., 166: 184-158 [1992]; A. Caprioli, *et al.*, "Community-wide Outbreak of Hemolytic-Uremic Syndrome Associated with Non-O157 Verocytotoxin-Producing *Escherichia coli*," J. Infect. Dis., 169: 208-211 [1994]; N. Cimolai, "Low frequency of high level Shiga-like toxin production in enteropathogenic *Escherichia coli* serogroups," Eur. J. Pediatr., 151: 147 [1992]; and R. Voelker, "Panel calls *E. coli* screening inadequate," *Escherichia coli* O157:H7--Panel sponsored by the American Gastroenterological Association Foundation in July 1994, Medical News & Perspectives, J. Amer. Med. Assoc., 272: 501 [1994]).

While O157:H7 is currently the predominant *E. coli* serotype associated with illness in North America, other serotypes (as shown in Table 1, and in particular O26:H11, O113:H21, O91:H21 and O111:NM) also produce verotoxins which appear to be important in the pathogenesis of gastrointestinal manifestations and the hemolytic uremic syndrome (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1990]; M. M. Levine, *et al.*, "Antibodies to Shiga holotoxin and to two synthetic peptides of the B subunit in sera of patients with *Shigella dysenteriae* 1

dysentery." J. Clin. Microbiol., 30: 1636-1641 [1992]; and C. R. Dorn, *et al.*, "Properties of Vero cytotoxin producing *Escherichia coli* of human and animal origin belonging to serotypes other than O157:H7," Epidemiol. Infect., 103: 83-95 [1989]). Since organisms with these serotypes have been shown to cause illness in humans they may assume greater public health importance over time (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," Epidemiol. Rev., 13: 60 [1990]).

Clinicians usually observe cases of hemolytic uremic syndrome ("HUS") clustered in a geographic region. However, small outbreaks are likely to be missed because many laboratories do not routinely screen stool specimens for *E. coli* O157:H7. Many cases related to non-commercial food preparation also probably go unrecognized. Nonetheless, *E. coli* O157:H7 is responsible for a large number of cases, as more than 20,000 cases of *E. coli* O157:H7 infection are reported annually in the U.S., with 400-500 deaths from HUS. However, these estimates were compiled when only 11 states mandated reporting of *E. coli* O157:H7. Twenty-nine states have recently made *E. coli* O157:H7 infection a reportable disease (R. Voelker, "Panel calls *E. coli* screening inadequate: *Escherichia coli* O157:H7; panel sponsored by the American Gastroenterological Association Foundation in July 1994, Medical News & Perspectives," J. Amer. Med. Assoc., 272: 501 [1994]). Indeed, the Centers for Disease Control recently added *E. coli* O157:H7 to their list of reportable diseases ("Public Health Threats," Science 267:1427 [1995]).

### C. Nature of Verotoxin-Induced Disease

Risk factors for HUS progression following infection with *E. coli* O157:H7 include age (very young or elderly), bloody diarrhea, leukocytosis, fever, large amounts of ingested pathogen, previous gastrectomy, and the use of antimicrobial agents (in particular, trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole)(A. A. Harris *et al.*, "Results of a screening method used in a 12 month stool survey for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," J. Infect. Dis., 152: 775-777 [1985]; and M. A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," Clin. Microbiol. Rev., 2: 15-38 [1989]).

As indicated above, *E. coli* O157:H7 is associated with significant morbidity and mortality. The spectrum of illness associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection includes asymptomatic infection, mild uncomplicated diarrhea, hemorrhagic colitis, HUS, and TTP". Hemorrhagic colitis (or "ischemic colitis") is a distinct clinical syndrome characterized by



sudden onset of abdominal cramps—likened to the pain associated with labor or  
appendicitis—followed within 24 hours by watery diarrhea. One to two days later, the  
diarrhea turns grossly bloody in approximately 90% of patients and has been described as "all  
blood and no stool" (C. H. Pai *et al.*, "Sporadic cases of hemorrhagic colitis associated with  
5 *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Ann. Intern. Med.*, 101: 738-742 [1984]; and R. S. Remis *et al.*,  
"Sporadic cases of hemorrhagic colitis associated with *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Ann.*  
*Intern. Med.*, 101: 738-742 [1984]). Vomiting may occur, but there is little or no fever. The  
time from ingestion to first loose stool ranges from 3–9 days (with a mean of 4 days) L. W.  
Riley *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic colitis associated with a rare *Escherichia coli* serotype," *New Eng.*  
10 *J. Med.*, 308: 681-685 [1983]; and D. Pudden *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic colitis in a nursing home,"  
*Ontario Can. Dis. Weekly Rpt.*, 11: 169-170 [1985]), and the duration of illness ranges  
generally from 2–9 days (with a mean of 4 days).

HUS is a life-threatening blood disorder that appears within 3–7 days following onset  
of diarrhea in 10–15% of patients. Those younger than 10 years and the elderly are at  
15 particular risk. Symptoms include renal glomerular damage, hemolytic anemia (rupturing of  
erythrocytes as they pass through damaged renal glomeruli), thrombocytopenia and acute  
kidney failure. Approximately 15% of patients with HUS die or suffer chronic renal failure.  
Indeed, HUS is a leading cause of renal failure in childhood (reviewed by M.A. Karmali,  
"Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," *Clin. Microbiol. Rev.*, 2: 15-38  
20 [1989]). Currently, blood transfusion and dialysis are the only therapies for HUS.

TTP shares similar histopathologic findings with HUS, but usually results in  
multiorgan microvascular thrombosis. Neurological signs and fever are more prominent in  
TTP, compared with HUS. Generally occurring in adults, TTP is characterized by  
microangiopathic hemolytic anemia, profound thrombocytopenia, fluctuating neurologic signs,  
25 fever and mild azotemia (H. C. Kwaan, "Clinicopathological features of thrombotic  
thrombocytopenic purpura," *Semin. Hematol.*, 24: 71-81 [1987]; and S. J. Machin, "Clinical  
annotation: Thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura," *Br. J. Hematol.*, 56: 191-197 [1984]).  
Patients often die from microthrombi in the brain. In one review of 271 cases, a rapidly  
progressive course was noted, with 75% of patients dying within 90 days (E.L. Amorosi and  
30 J.E. Ultmann, "Thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura: Report of 16 cases and review of the  
literature," *Med.*, 45:139-159 (1966).

Other diseases associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection include hemorrhagic cystitis  
and balantitis (W. R. Grandsen *et al.*, "Hemorrhagic cystitis and balantitis associated with

verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." *Lancet* ii: 150 [1985]). convulsions, sepsis with other organisms and anemia (P. C. Rowe *et al.*, "Hemolytic anemia after childhood *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infection: Are females at increased risk?" *Epidemiol. Infect.* 106: 523-530 [1991]).

5

#### D. Mechanism of Pathogenesis

Verotoxins are strongly linked to *E. coli* O157:H7 pathogenesis. All clinical isolates of *E. coli* O157:H7 have been shown to produce one or both verotoxins (VT1 and VT2) (C. A. Bopp *et al.*, "Unusual Verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *J. Clin. Microbiol.* 25: 1486-1489 [1987]). Both of these toxins are cytotoxic to Vero (African green monkey kidney) and HeLa cells, and cause paralysis and death in mice (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Purification of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1 (Shiga) like toxin from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 strain associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *Lancet* ii: 573 [1983]). These toxins are sometimes referred to in the literature as Shiga-like toxins I and II (SLT-I and SLT-II, respectively), due to their similarities with the toxins produced by *Shigella*. Indeed, much of our understanding of *E. coli* VTs is based on information accumulated on Shiga toxins. Shiga toxin, first described in 1903, has been recognized as one of the most potent bacterial toxins for eukaryotic cells (reviewed by M.A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*," *Clin. Microbiol. Rev.* 2: 15-38 [1989]). Hereinafter, the VT convention will be used; thus, VT1 and VT2 correspond to SLT-I and SLT-II, respectively.

While the pathogenic mechanism of *E. coli* O157:H7 infection is incompletely understood, it is believed that ingested organisms adhere to and colonize the intestinal mucosa, where toxins are released which cause endothelial cell damage and bloody diarrhea. It is also postulated that hemorrhagic colitis progresses to HUS when verotoxins enter the bloodstream, damaging the endothelial cells of the microvasculature and triggering a cascade of events resulting in thrombus deposition in small vessels. These microthrombi occlude the microcapillaries of the kidneys (particularly in the glomeruli) and other organs, resulting in their failure (J. J. Byrnes and J. L. Moake, "TTP and HUS syndrome: Evolving concepts of pathogenesis and therapy." *Clin. Hematol.* 15: 413-442 [1986]; and T. G. Cleary, "Cytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* and the hemolytic uremic syndrome." *Pediatr. Clin. North Am.* 35: 485-501 [1988]). Verotoxins entering the bloodstream may also result in direct kidney cytotoxicity.

VT1 is immunologically and structurally indistinguishable from Shiga toxin produced by *Shigella dysenteriae* (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Purification of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1 (Shiga) like toxin from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 strain associated with hemorrhagic colitis." *Lancet* ii: 573 [1983]). VT1 and VT2 holotoxins each consist of one A and five B subunits (A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*, "Purification of Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxins I and II by receptor analog affinity chromatography with immobilized P1 glycoprotein and production of cross reactive monoclonal antibodies," *Infect. Immun.* 57: 3888-3893 [1989]; and A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*, "Simplified high yield purification of *Shigella* toxin and characterization of subunit composition and function by the use of subunit-specific monoclonal and polyclonal antibodies," *J. Exp. Med.* 160: 1767-1781 [1984]). The toxic A subunit is enzymatically active, while the B subunit binds the holotoxin to the receptor on the target eukaryotic cell.

Crystal structure analysis of Shiga holotoxin and VT1 B subunit pentamers have shown that the holotoxin assembles with the C-terminal end of the A subunit associating with, and inserting within, a pentamer of B chains (P. E. Stein *et al.*, "Crystal structure of the cell-binding B oligomer of verotoxin-1 from *E. coli*," *Nature* 355: 748-750 [1992]; and M.E. Fraser *et al.*, "Crystal structure of the holotoxin from *Shigella dysenteriae* at 2.5 Å resolution," *Struct. Biol.* 1:59-64 [1994]). This conformation is consistent with the observation that a C-terminally truncated A1 subunit of VT1 is toxic (in a ribosomal inhibition assay), but cannot associate with B subunit pentamers (P. R. Austin *et al.*, "Evidence that the A<sub>1</sub> fragment of Shiga-like toxin type I is required for holotoxin integrity," *Infect. Immun.* 62: 1768 [1994]).

**The Verotoxin A Subunit.** Examination of the crystal structure of Shiga holotoxin indicates that the N-terminus of its A subunit is both surface-exposed and functionally important. Removal of amino acid interval 3–18 of the A subunit completely abolished toxicity (L. P. Perera *et al.*, "Mapping the minimal contiguous gene segment that encodes functionally active Shiga-like toxin II," *Infect. Immun.* 59: 829-835 [1991]) while removal of interval 25–44 retained toxicity but abolished its association with B subunit pentamers (J. E. Haddad *et al.*, "Minimum domain of the Shiga toxin A subunit required for enzymatic activity," *J. Bacteriol.* 175: 4970-4978 [1993]). Deletion of the first 13 residues of the homologous ricin A subunit also abolished toxicity, while deletion of the first 9 residues did not (M. J. May, *et al.*, "Ribosome inactivation by ricin A chain: A sensitive method to assess the activity of wild-type and mutant polypeptides," *EMBO J.* 8: 301-308 [1989]).

**The Verotoxin B Subunit.** Studies of Shiga toxin B subunit suggest that neutralizing epitopes may also be present at both the N- and C-terminal regions of VT1 and VT2 B

subunits. Polyclonal antibodies raised against peptides from these regions (residues 5-18, 13-26, 7-26, 54-67 and 57-67) show partial neutralization of Shiga toxin (I. Harari and R. Arnon, "Carboxy-terminal peptides from the B subunit of Shiga toxin induce a local and parenteral protective effect," *Mol. Immunol.*, 27: 613-621 [1990]; and I. Harari *et al.*,

5 "Synthetic peptides of Shiga toxin B subunit induce antibodies which neutralize its biological activity," *Infect. Immun.*, 56: 1618-1624 [1988]). Deletion of the last five amino acids of Shiga toxin B (M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Functional Analysis of the Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxin Type II variant binding subunits by using site-directed mutagenesis," *J. Bacteriol.*, 172: 653-658 [1990]), or four amino acids of VT2 B (L. P. Perera *et al.*, "Mapping the minimal  
10 contiguous gene segment that encodes functionally active Shiga-like toxin II," *Infect. Immun.*, 59: 829-835 [1991]), eliminate toxin activity, while deletion of the last two amino acids of VT2 B subunit reduced cytotoxicity. In contrast, the addition of an 18 or 21 amino acid extension to the native C-terminus of the VT2 B subunit was presumably conformationally correct, as these proteins assembled cytotoxic holotoxin.

15 Various approaches to express recombinant verotoxins have included individual or coordinate expression of A and B subunits from high-copy number plasmids and expression with fusion partners (J. E. Haddad *et al.*, "Minimum domain of the Shiga toxin A subunit required for enzymatic activity," *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 4970-4978 ; J. E. Haddad, and M. P. Jackson, "Identification of the Shiga toxin A-subunit residues required for holotoxin  
20 assembly," *J. Bacteriol.*, 175: 7652-7657 [1993]; M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Mutational analysis of the Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxin II enzymatic subunits," *J. Bacteriol.*, 172: 3346-3350 [1990]; C. J. Hovde *et al.*, "Evidence that glutamic acid 167 is an active-site residue of Shiga-like toxin I," *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci.*, 85: 2568-2572 [1988]; R. L. Deresiewicz *et al.*, "The role of tyrosine-114 in the enzymatic activity of the Shiga-like toxin I A-chain," *Mol. Gen.  
25 Genet.*, 241: 467-473 [1993]; T. M. Zollman *et al.*, "Purification of Recombinant Shiga-like Toxin Type I A<sub>1</sub> Fragment from *Escherichia coli*," *Protein Express.Purific.*, 5: 291-295 [1994]; K. Ramotar, *et al.*, "Characterization of Shiga-like toxin I B subunit purified from overproducing clones of the SLT-I B cistron," *Biochem J.*, 272: 805-811 [1990]; S. B. Calderwood *et al.*, "A system for production and rapid purification of large amounts of the  
30 Shiga toxin/Shiga-like toxin I B subunit," *Infect. Immun.*, 58: 2977-2982 [1990]; D. W. K. Acheson, *et al.*, "Comparison of Shiga-like toxin I B-subunit expression and localization in *Escherichia coli* and *Vibrio cholerae* by using *trc* or Iron-regulated promoter systems," *Infect. Immun.*, 61: 1098-1104 [1993]; M. P. Jackson *et al.*, "Nucleotide sequence analysis and

comparison of the structural genes for Shiga-like toxin I and Shiga-like toxin II encoded by bacteriophages from *Escherichia coli* 933," FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 44: 109-114 [1987]; J. W. Newland *et al.*, "Cloning of genes for production of *Escherichia coli* Shiga-like toxin type II." Infect. Immun. 55: 2675-2680 [1987]; and F. Gunzer and H. Karch, "Expression of A and B subunits of Shiga-like toxin II as fusions with glutathione S-transferase and their potential for use in seroepidemiology." J. Clin. Microbiol., 31: 2604-2610 [1993]; and D.W. Acheson *et al.*, "Expression and purification of Shiga-like toxin II B subunits." Inf. Immun., 63:301-308 [1995] ). In one case, bench top fermentation techniques yielded 22 mg/liter of soluble recombinant protein (D. W. K. Acheson, *et al.*, "Comparison of Shiga-like toxin I B-subunit expression and localization in *Escherichia coli* and *Vibrio cholerae* by using *trc* or Iron-regulated promoter systems." Infect. Immun. 61: 1098-1104 [1993]). However, there have been no systematic approaches to identifying the appropriate spectrum of VT antigens, preserving immunogen and immunoabsorbant antigenicity and scaling-up.

The receptor for VT1 and VT2 is a globotriaosyl ceramide containing a galactose  $\alpha$ -(1-4)- galactose- $\beta$ -(1-4) glucose ceramide (Gb3) (C. A. Lingwood *et al.*, "Glycolipid binding of natural and recombinant *Escherichia coli* produced verotoxin *in vitro*," J. Biol. Chem., 262: 1779-1785 [1987]; and T. Wadell *et al.*, "Globotriaosyl ceramide is specifically recognized by the *Escherichia coli* verocytotoxin 2." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 152: 674-679 [1987]). Gb3 is abundant in the cortex of the human kidney and is present in primary human endothelial cell cultures. Hence, the identification of Gb3 as the functional receptor for VT1 and VT2 is consistent with their role in HUS pathogenesis, in which endothelial cells of the renal vasculature are the principal site of damage. Therefore, toxin-mediated pathogenesis may follow a sequence of B subunit binding to Gb3 receptors on kidney cells, toxin internalization, enzymatic reduction of the A subunit to an A1 fragment, binding of the A1 subunit to the 60S ribosomal subunit, inhibition of protein synthesis and cell death (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Shiga and Shiga-like toxins. Microbial Rev., 51: 206-220 [1987]).

The role of verotoxins in the pathogenesis of *E. coli* O157:H7 infections has been further studied in animal models. Infection or toxin challenge of laboratory animals do not produce all the pathologies and symptoms of hemorrhagic colitis, HUS, and TTP which occur in humans. Glomerular damage is noticeably absent. Nonetheless, experiments using animal models implicate verotoxins as the direct cause of hemorrhagic colitis, microvascular damage leading to the failure of kidneys and other organs and CNS neuropathies.

For example, Barrett, *et al.* delivered VT2 into the peritoneal cavity of rabbits using mini-osmotic pumps (J. J. Barrett *et al.*, "Continuous peritoneal infusion of shiga-like toxin II (SLTII) as a model for SLT II-induced diseases," *J. Infect. Dis.*, 159: 774-777 [1989]). In three days, most animals receiving the toxin developed diarrhea, with intestinal lesions resembling those seen in humans with hemorrhagic colitis. Although there was some evidence of renal dysfunction, none of the rabbits developed HUS. Beery, *et al.* showed that VT2, when administered intraperitoneally or intravenously to adult mice, produces lesions of the kidneys and colon (J. T. Beery *et al.*, "Cytotoxic activity of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 culture filtrate on the mouse colon and kidney," *Curr. Microbiol.*, 11: 335-342 [1984]).

10 Histologic lesions in the kidney included accumulation of numerous exfoliated collecting tubules and marked intracellular vacuolation of proximal convoluted tubular cells.

Sjögren *et al.* studied the pathogenesis of an entero-adherent strain of *E. coli* (RDEC-1) lysogenized with a VT1-containing bacteriophage (VT1-producing RDEC-1) (R. Sjögren *et al.*, "Role of Shiga-like toxin I in bacterial enteritis: comparison between isogenic

15 *Escherichia coli* strains induced in rabbits," *Gastroenterol.*, 106: 306-317 [1994]). In this study, rabbits were challenged with RDEC-1 or VT1-producing RDEC-1 and studied for onset of disease. The VT1-producing variant induced a severe, non-invasive, entero-adherent infection in rabbits which was characterized by serious histological lesions with vascular changes, edema and severe epithelial inflammation. Importantly, vascular changes consistent

20 with endothelial damage were seen in infected animals that was similar to intestinal microvascular changes in humans with *E. coli* O157:H7 infection. Based on these observations, they concluded that VT1 is an important virulence factor in enterohemorrhagic *E. coli* O157:H7 infection.

Fuji *et al.* described a model in which mice were treated for three days with streptomycin followed by a simultaneous challenge of *E. coli* O157:H7 orally, and mitomycin intraperitoneally (J. Fuji *et al.*, "Direct evidence of neuron impairment by oral infection with Verotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 in mitomycin-treated mice," *Infect. Immun.*, 62: 3447-34453 [1994]). All of the animals died within four days. Immunoelectron-

25 microscopy strongly suggested that death was due to the toxic effects of VT2v (a structural variant of VT2), on both the endothelial cells and neurons in the central nervous system

30 which resulted in fatal acute encephalopathy.

Wadolkowski *et al.* studied colonization of *E. coli* O157:H7 in mice. Mice were treated with streptomycin and fed  $10^{10}$  *E. coli* O157:H7 (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Mouse

model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Infect. Immun.. 58: 2438-2445 [1990]; and E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." Infect. Immun.. 58: 3959-3965 [1990]). All of the mice died due to severe, disseminated, acute necrosis of proximal convoluted tubules. In mouse models, glomerular damage was not observed, but toxic acute renal tubular necrosis was observed which is characteristic of some HUS patients. The failure of mice to show glomerular damage is thought to be due to the absence of a functional globotriaosyl ceramide receptor specific for verotoxins in the glomeruli of the kidneys. Administration of VT2 subunit-specific monoclonal antibodies prior to infection prevented all pathology and death.

#### E. Current Therapeutic Approaches

*E. coli* O157:H7 disease is not adequately controlled by current therapy. Patient treatment is tailored to manage fluid and electrolyte disturbances, anemia, renal failure and hypertension. Although *E. coli* O157:H7 is susceptible to common antibiotics, the role of antibiotics in the treatment of infection has questionable merit. In both retrospective and prospective studies, prophylaxis or treatment with antibiotics such as trimethoprim-sulfamethoxazole, there was either no benefit or an increased risk of developing HUS (T. N. Bokete *et al.*, "Shiga-like toxin producing *Escherichia coli* in Seattle children: a prospective study." Gastroenterol.. 105: 1724-1731 [1993]; A. T. Pavia *et al.*, "Hemolytic uremic syndrome during an outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infections in institutions for mentally retarded persons: clinical and epidemiologic observations." J. Pediatr.. 116: 544-551 [1990]; F. Proulx *et al.*, "Randomized, controlled trial of antibiotic therapy for *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 enteritis." J. Pediatr. 121: 299-303 [1992]; and A. L. Carter *et al.*, "A severe outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7-associated hemorrhagic colitis in a nursing home." New Eng. J. Med.. 317: 1496-1500 [1987]).

The mechanisms by which antibiotics increase the risk of infection or related complications might involve enhancement of toxin production, release of toxins from killed organisms, or alteration of normal competing intestinal flora allowing for pathogen overgrowth (M. A. Karmali, "Infection by Verocytotoxin-producing *Escherichia coli*." Clin. Microbiol. Rev.. 2: 15-38 [1989]). A further concern in the use of antibiotics is the potential acquisition of antimicrobial resistance by *E. coli* O157:H7 (C. R. Dorn, "Review of foodborne outbreak of *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 infection in the western United States." JAVMA 203: 1583-1587 [1993]).

In addition, by the time symptoms are serious enough to attract medical attention, it is likely that verotoxins are already entering the systemic circulation or will do so shortly thereafter. Although antimicrobials may help to prevent pathology resulting from the action of toxin on the bowel lumen. However, by the time symptoms of HUS have developed, the patient has ceased shedding organisms. Thus, antimicrobial treatment during HUS disease is of less value, and often contraindicated, due to the increased risk of complications associated with administration of antimicrobials to patients susceptible to development of HUS. Importantly, there is currently no antitoxin commercially available for use in treating affected patients. What is needed is a means to block the progression of disease, without the complications associated with antimicrobial treatment.

### DESCRIPTION OF THE DRAWINGS

Figure 1 is an SDS-PAGE of rVT1 and rVT2.

Figure 2 shows HPLC results for rVT1 and rVT2.

Figure 3 shows rVT1 and rVT2 toxicity in Vero cell culture.

Figure 4 shows EIA reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies to rVT1.

Figure 5 shows EIA reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT2.

Figure 6 shows Western Blot reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies to rVT's:

Panel 6A contains preimmune IgY;

Panel 6B contains rVT1 IgY; and

Panel 6C contains rVT2 IgY.

Figure 7 shows neutralization of rVT1 cytotoxicity in Vero cells.

Figure 8 shows neutralization of rVT2 cytotoxicity in Vero cells.

Figure 9 shows renal sections from *E. coli* O157:H7-infected mice treated with IgY

Panel 9A shows a representative kidney section from a mouse treated with preimmune IgY;

Panel 9B shows a representative kidney sections from a mouse treated with rVT1; and

Panel 9C shows a representative kidney section from a mouse treated with rVT2 IgY.

Figure 10 shows the fusion constructs of VT components and affinity tags.



## DEFINITIONS

To facilitate understanding of the invention, a number of terms are defined below.

As used herein, the term "neutralizing" is used in reference to antitoxins, particularly antitoxins comprising antibodies, which have the ability to prevent the pathological actions of the toxin against which the antitoxin is directed.

As used herein, the term "overproducing" is used in reference to the production of toxin polypeptides in a host cell, and indicates that the host cell is producing more of the toxin by virtue of the introduction of nucleic acid sequences encoding the toxin polypeptide than would be expressed by the host cell absent the introduction of these nucleic acid sequences. To allow ease of purification of toxin polypeptides produced in a host cell it is preferred that the host cell express or overproduce the toxin polypeptide at a level greater than 1 mg/liter of host cell culture.

As used herein, the term "fusion protein" refers to a chimeric protein containing the protein of interest (*i.e.*, an *E. coli* verotoxin and/or fragments thereof) joined to an exogenous protein fragment (the fusion partner which consists of a non-toxin protein). The fusion partner may enhance solubility of the *E. coli* protein as expressed in a host cell, may provide an "affinity tag" to allow purification of the recombinant fusion protein from the host cell or culture supernatant, or both. If desired, the fusion protein may be removed from the protein of interest (*i.e.*, toxin protein or fragments thereof) prior to immunization by a variety of enzymatic or chemical means known to the art.

As used herein, the term "affinity tag" refers to such structures as a "poly-histidine tract" or "poly-histidine tag," or any other structure or compound which facilitates the purification of a recombinant fusion protein from a host cell, host cell culture supernatant, or both. As used herein, the term "flag tag" refers to short polypeptide marker sequence useful for recombinant protein identification and purification.

As used herein, the terms "poly-histidine tract" and "poly-histidine tag," when used in reference to a fusion protein refers to the presence of two to ten histidine residues at either the amino- or carboxy-terminus of a protein of interest. A poly-histidine tract of six to ten residues is preferred. The poly-histidine tract is also defined functionally as being a number of consecutive histidine residues added to the protein of interest which allows the affinity purification of the resulting fusion protein on a nickel-chelate column.

As used herein, the term "chimeric protein" refers to two or more coding sequences obtained from different genes, that have been cloned together and that, after translation, act as

a single polypeptide sequence. Chimeric proteins are also referred to as "hybrid proteins." As used herein, the term "chimeric protein" refers to coding sequences that are obtained from different species of organisms, as well as coding sequences that are obtained from the same species of organisms.

5 As used herein, the term "protein of interest" refers to the protein whose expression is desired within the fusion protein. In a fusion protein, the protein of interest will be joined or fused with another protein or protein domain, the fusion partner, to allow for enhanced stability of the protein of interest and/or ease of purification of the fusion protein.

10 As used herein, the term "maltose binding protein" and "MBP" refers to the maltose binding protein of *E. coli*. A portion of the maltose binding protein may be added to a protein of interest to generate a fusion protein; a portion of the maltose binding protein may merely enhance the solubility of the resulting fusion protein when expressed in a bacterial host. On the other hand, a portion of the maltose binding protein may allow affinity purification of the fusion protein on an amylose resin.

15 As used herein, the term "purified" or "to purify" refers to the removal of contaminants from a sample. For example, antitoxins are purified by removal of contaminating non-immunoglobulin proteins; they are also purified by the removal of substantially all immunoglobulin that does not bind toxin. The removal of non-immunoglobulin proteins and/or the removal of immunoglobulins that do not bind toxin results in an increase in the percent of toxin-reactive immunoglobulins in the sample. In  
20 another example, recombinant toxin polypeptides are expressed in bacterial host cells and the toxin polypeptides are purified by the removal of host cell proteins; the percent of recombinant toxin polypeptides is thereby increased in the sample.

The term "recombinant DNA molecule" as used herein refers to a DNA molecule  
25 which is comprised of segments of DNA joined together by means of molecular biological techniques.

The term "recombinant protein" or "recombinant polypeptide" as used herein refers to a protein molecule which is expressed from a recombinant DNA molecule.

30 The term "native protein" as used herein refers to a protein which is isolated from a natural source as opposed to the production of a protein by recombinant means.

As used herein the term "portion" when in reference to a protein (as in "a portion of a given protein") refers to fragments of that protein. The fragments may range in size from four amino acid residues to the entire amino acid sequence minus one amino acid.

As used herein "soluble" when in reference to a protein produced by recombinant DNA technology in a host cell, is a protein which exists in solution in the cytoplasm of the host cell; if the protein contains a signal sequence, the soluble protein is exported to the periplasmic space in bacterial hosts and is secreted into the culture medium of eukaryotic cells capable of secretion or by bacterial hosts possessing the appropriate genes. In contrast, an insoluble protein is one which exists in denatured form inside cytoplasmic granules (called an inclusion bodies) in the host cell. High level expression (*i.e.*, greater than 1 mg recombinant protein/liter of bacterial culture) of recombinant proteins often results in the expressed protein being found in inclusion bodies in the bacterial host cells. A soluble protein is a protein which is not found in an inclusion body inside the host cell or is found both in the cytoplasm and in inclusion bodies and in this case the protein may be present at high or low levels in the cytoplasm.

A distinction is drawn between a soluble protein (*i.e.*, a protein which when expressed in a host cell is produced in a soluble form) and a "solubilized" protein. An insoluble recombinant protein found inside an inclusion body may be solubilized (*i.e.*, rendered into a soluble form) by treating purified inclusion bodies with denaturants such as guanidine hydrochloride, urea or sodium dodecyl sulfate (SDS). These denaturants must then be removed from the solubilized protein preparation to allow the recovered protein to renature (refold). Not all proteins will refold into an active conformation after solubilization in a denaturant and removal of the denaturant. Many proteins precipitate upon removal of the denaturant. SDS may be used to solubilize inclusion bodies and will maintain the proteins in solution at low concentration. However, dialysis will not always remove all of the SDS (SDS can form micelles which do not dialyze out); therefore, SDS-solubilized inclusion body protein is soluble but not refolded.

As used herein, the term "reporter reagent" or "reporter molecule" is used in reference to compounds which are capable of detecting the presence of antibody bound to antigen. For example, a reporter reagent may be a colorimetric substance which is attached to an enzymatic substrate. Upon binding of antibody and antigen, the enzyme acts on its substrate and causes the production of a color. Other reporter reagents include, but are not limited to fluorogenic and radioactive compounds or molecules.

As used herein the term "signal" is used in reference to the production of a sign that a reaction has occurred, for example, binding of antibody to antigen. It is contemplated that signals in the form of radioactivity, fluorogenic reactions, and enzymatic reactions will be

used with the present invention. The signal may be assessed quantitatively as well as qualitatively.

As used herein, the term "therapeutic amount" refers to that amount of antitoxin required to neutralize the pathologic effects of *E. coli* toxin in a subject.

5 As used herein, the term "acute intoxication" is used in reference to cases of *E. coli* infection in which the patient is currently suffering from the effects of toxin (e.g., *E. coli* verotoxins or enterotoxins). Signs and symptoms of intoxication with the toxin may be immediately apparent. Or, the determination of intoxication may require additional testing, such as detection of toxin present in the patient's fecal material.

10 As used herein, the term "at risk" is used in references to individuals who have been exposed to *E. coli* and may suffer the symptoms associated with infection or disease with these organisms, especially due to the effects of verotoxins.

## SUMMARY OF THE INVENTION

15 The present invention relates to antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals. Antitoxins which neutralize the pathologic effects of *E. coli* toxins are generated by immunization of avian hosts with recombinant toxin fragments. In one embodiment, the present invention contemplates a method of treatment administering at least one antitoxin directed against at least a portion of an *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in  
20 therapeutic amount that is administrable to an intoxicated subject. It is contemplated that the intoxicated subject will be either an adult or a child.

In a preferred embodiment, the *E. coli* verotoxin is recombinant. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin. In an alternative embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the  
25 *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence. In one embodiment of the *E. coli* fusion protein, the fusion protein comprises a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.

Various routes of administration, are contemplated for providing the *E. coli* antitoxin(s) to an affected individual, including but not limited to, parenteral as well as oral  
30 routes of administration. In a particularly preferred embodiment, the route of administration is parenteral.

The present invention also includes the embodiment of a method of prophylactic treatment in which an antitoxin directed against at least one *E. coli* verotoxin in an aqueous

solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and is administered to at least one subject at risk of diarrheal disease. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is parenterally administered.

5 In one embodiment, the subject is at risk of developing extra-intestinal complications of *E. coli* infections, including but not limited to, hemolytic uremic syndrome, thrombotic thrombocytopenic purpura, etc.

The present invention also includes the embodiment of a composition which comprises neutralizing antitoxin directed against at least one *E. coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amounts. In one particularly preferred embodiment, the *E. coli* verotoxin is a  
10 recombinant toxin. In an alternative embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *E. coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence. In another embodiment, the recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *E. coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence. In yet another embodiment, the composition of the antitoxin is  
15 directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In one embodiment, the portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT1. In an alternative embodiment, the portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT2. Indeed, the invention contemplates an antitoxin that is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In one  
20 embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

The present invention also comprises a method of treatment of enteric bacterial infections comprising administering an avian antitoxin directed against at least one verotoxin produced by *E. coli* in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount, to at least one infected subject. In one preferred embodiment, the avian antitoxin is administered parenterally.

25 In another embodiment, the *E. coli* is selected from the group consisting of *Escherichia coli* serotypes O157:H7, O1:NM; O2:H5; O2:H7; O4:NM; O4:H10; O5:NM; O5:H16; O6:H1; O18:NM; O18:H7; O25:NM; O26:NM; O26:H11; O26:H32; O38:H21; O39:H4; O45:H2; O50:H7; O55:H7; O55:H10; O82:H8; O84:H2; O91:NM; O91:H21; O103:H2; O111:NM; O111:H8; O111:H30; O111:H34; O113:H7; O113:H21; O114:H48;  
30 O115:H10; O117:H4; O118:H12; O118:H30; O121:NM; O121:H19; O125:NM; O125:H8; O126:NM; O126:H8; O128:NM; O128:H2; O128:H8; O128:H12; O128:H25; O145:NM; O125:H25; O146:H21; O153:H25; O157:NM; O163:H19; O165:NM; O165:H19; and O165:H25. In one embodiment, the antitoxin comprises antitoxin directed against at least one

*Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In another embodiment, the antitoxin is cross-reacts with at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin. In yet another embodiment, the antitoxin is reactive against toxins produced by members of the genus *Shigella*, including *S. dysenteriae*.

The present invention also contemplates uses for the toxin fragments in vaccines and  
5 diagnostic assays. The fragments may be used separately as purified, soluble antigens or, alternatively, in mixtures or "cocktails." The present invention thus comprises a method for detecting *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in a sample in which a sample, an antitoxin raised against *Escherichia coli* verotoxin, and a reporter reagent capable of binding the antitoxin are provided. The antitoxin is added to the sample, so that the antitoxin binds to the *E. coli*  
10 verotoxin in the sample. In one embodiment, the antitoxin is an avian antitoxin. In an alternative embodiment, the method further comprises the steps of washing unbound antitoxin from the sample, adding at least one reporter reagent to the sample, so that said reporter reagent binds to any antitoxin that is bound, washing the unbound reporter reagent from the sample and detecting the reporter reagent bound to the antitoxin bound to the *Escherichia coli*  
15 verotoxin, so that the verotoxin is detected. In one embodiment, the detecting is accomplished through any means, such as enzyme immunoassay, radioimmunoassay, fluorescence immunoassay, flocculation, particle agglutination, and *in situ* chromogenic assay. In one preferred embodiment, the sample is a biological sample. In an alternative preferred embodiment, the sample is an environmental sample.

20

## DESCRIPTION OF THE INVENTION

The present invention contemplates treating humans and other animals intoxicated with at least one bacterial toxin. It is contemplated that administration of antitoxin will be used to treat patients effected by or at risk of symptoms due to the action of bacterial toxins. It is  
25 also contemplated that the antitoxin will be used in a diagnostic assay to detect the presence of toxins in samples. The organisms, toxins and individual steps of the present invention are described separately below.

### I. Antibodies Directed Against *E. coli* and Associated Toxins

30 A preferred embodiment of the method of the present invention is directed toward obtaining antibodies against various *E. coli* serotypes, their toxins, enzymes or other metabolic by-products, cell wall components, or synthetic or recombinant versions of any of these compounds. It is contemplated that these antibodies will be produced by immunization

of humans or other animals. It is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular toxin or any species of organism. In one embodiment, toxins from all *E. coli* serotypes are contemplated as immunogens. Examples of these toxins include the verotoxins VT1 and VT2.

5 It is not intended that antibodies produced against one toxin will only be used against that toxin. It is contemplated that antibodies directed against one toxin may be used as an effective therapeutic against one or more toxin(s) produced by other *E. coli* serotypes, or other toxin producing organisms (*e.g.*, *Shigella*, *Bacillus cereus*, *Staphylococcus aureus*, *Streptococcus mutans*, *Acinetobacter calcoaceticus*, *Pseudomonas aeruginosa*, other  
10 *Pseudomonas* species, *Vibrio* species, *Clostridium* species, etc.). It is further contemplated that antibodies directed against the portion of the toxin which binds to mammalian membranes can also be used against other organisms. It is contemplated that these membrane binding domains are produced synthetically and used as immunogens.

## 15 II. Obtaining Antibodies In Non-Mammals

A preferred embodiment of the method of the present invention for obtaining antibodies involves immunization. However, it is also contemplated that antibodies may be obtained from non-mammals without immunization. In the case where no immunization is contemplated, the present invention may use non-mammals with preexisting antibodies to  
20 toxins as well as non-mammals that have antibodies to whole organisms by virtue of reactions with the administered antigen. An example of the latter involves immunization with synthetic peptides or recombinant proteins sharing epitopes with whole organism components.

In a preferred embodiment, the method of the present invention contemplates immunizing non-mammals with bacterial toxin(s). It is not intended that the present invention  
25 be limited to any particular toxin. In one embodiment, toxins from all *E. coli* serotypes are contemplated as immunogens.

A particularly preferred embodiment involves the use of bacterial toxin protein or fragments of toxin proteins produced by molecular biological means (*i.e.*, recombinant toxin proteins). In a preferred embodiment, the immunogen comprises recombinant VT1 and/or  
30 VT2.

When immunization is used, the preferred non-mammal is from the class *Aves*. All birds are contemplated (*e.g.*, duck, ostrich, emu, turkey, etc.). A preferred bird is a chicken. Importantly, chicken antibody does not fix mammalian complement (*See* H.N. Benson *et al.*,

J. Immunol. 87:616 [1961]). Thus, chicken antibody will normally not cause a complement-dependent reaction (A.A. Benedict and K. Yamaga. *"Immunoglobulins and Antibody Production in Avian Species,"* in *Comparative Immunology* (J.J. Marchalonis, ed.), pp. 335-375, Blackwell, Oxford [1966]). Thus, the preferred antitoxins of the present invention will not exhibit complement-related side effects observed with antitoxins presently known.

When birds are used, it is contemplated that the antibody will be obtained from either the bird serum or the egg. A preferred embodiment involves collection of the antibody from the egg. Laying hens transport immunoglobulin to the egg yolk ("IgY") in concentrations equal to or exceeding that found in serum (See R. Patterson *et al.*, J. Immunol. 89:272 (1962); and S.B. Carroll and B.D. Stollar, J. Biol. Chem. 258:24 [1983]). In addition, the large volume of egg yolk produced vastly exceeds the volume of serum that can be safely obtained from the bird over any given time period. Finally, the antibody from eggs is more pure and more homogeneous: there is far less non-immunoglobulin protein (as compared to serum) and only one class of immunoglobulin is transported to the yolk.

When considering immunization with toxins, one may consider modification of the toxins to reduce the toxicity. In this regard, it is not intended that the present invention be limited by immunization with modified toxin. Unmodified ("native") toxin is also contemplated as an immunogen.

It is also not intended that the present invention be limited by the type of modification -- if modification is used. The present invention contemplates all types of toxin modification, including chemical and heat treatment of the toxin. In one embodiment, glutaraldehyde treatment of the toxin is contemplated. In an alternative embodiment, formaldehyde treatment of the toxin is contemplated.

It is not intended that the present invention be limited to a particular mode of immunization: the present invention contemplates all modes of immunization, including subcutaneous, intramuscular, intraperitoneal, and intravenous or intravascular injection, as well as *per os* administration of immunogen.

The present invention further contemplates immunization with or without adjuvant. As used herein, the term "adjuvant" is defined as a substance known to increase the immune response to other antigens when administered with other antigens. If adjuvant is used, it is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular type of adjuvant -- or that the same adjuvant, once used, be used all the time. While the present invention contemplates all types of adjuvant, whether used separately or in combinations, the preferred use of



adjuvant is the use of Complete Freund's Adjuvant followed sometime later with Incomplete Freund's Adjuvant. The invention also contemplates the use of fowl adjuvant commercially available from RIBI, as well as Quil A adjuvant commercially available from Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corporation, and Gerbu adjuvant also commercially available (GmDP: C.C. Biotech Corp.).

When immunization is used, the present invention contemplates a wide variety of immunization schedules. In one embodiment, a chicken is administered toxin(s) on day zero and subsequently receives toxin(s) in intervals thereafter. It is not intended that the present invention be limited by the particular intervals or doses. Similarly, it is not intended that the present invention be limited to any particular schedule for collecting antibody. The preferred collection time is sometime after day 35.

Where birds are used and collection of antibody is performed by collecting eggs, the eggs may be stored prior to processing for antibody. It is preferred that eggs be stored at 4°C for less than one year.

It is contemplated that chicken antibody produced in this manner can be buffer-extracted and used analytically. While unpurified, this preparation can serve as a reference for activity of the antibody prior to further manipulations (*e.g.*, immunoaffinity purification).

### III. Increasing The Effectiveness Of Antibodies

When purification is used, the present invention contemplates purifying to increase the effectiveness of both non-mammalian antitoxins and mammalian antitoxins. Specifically, the present invention contemplates increasing the percent of toxin-reactive immunoglobulin. The preferred purification approach for avian antibody is polyethylene glycol (PEG) separation.

The present invention contemplates that avian antibody be initially purified using simple, inexpensive procedures. In one embodiment, chicken antibody from eggs is purified by extraction and precipitation with PEG. PEG purification exploits the differential solubility of lipids (which are abundant in egg yolks) and yolk proteins in high concentrations of PEG 8000 (Polson *et al.*, Immunol. Comm. 9:495 [1980]). The technique is rapid, simple, and relatively inexpensive and yields an immunoglobulin fraction that is significantly more pure, in terms of contaminating non-immunoglobulin proteins than the comparable ammonium sulfate fractions of mammalian sera and horse antibodies. The majority of the PEG is removed from the precipitated chicken immunoglobulin by treatment with ethanol. Indeed,

PEG-purified antibody is sufficiently pure that the present invention contemplates the use of PEG-purified antitoxins in the passive immunization of intoxicated humans and animals.

#### IV. Treatment

5 The present invention contemplates antitoxin therapy for humans and other animals intoxicated by bacterial toxins. A preferred method of treatment is by parenteral administration of antitoxin.

##### A. Dosage Of Antitoxin

10 It was noted by way of background that a balance must be struck when administering currently available antitoxin which is usually produced in large animals such as horses: sufficient antitoxin must be administered to neutralize the toxin, but not so much antitoxin as to increase the risk of untoward side effects. These side effects are caused by: i) patient sensitivity to foreign (*e.g.*, horse) proteins; ii) anaphylactic or immunogenic properties of non-  
15 immunoglobulin proteins; iii) the complement fixing properties of mammalian antibodies; and/or iv) the overall burden of foreign protein administered. It is extremely difficult to strike this balance when, as noted above, the degree of intoxication (and hence the level of antitoxin therapy needed) can only be approximated.

The present invention contemplates significantly reducing side effects so that this  
20 balance is more easily achieved. Treatment according to the present invention contemplates reducing side effects by using PEG-purified antitoxin from birds.

In one embodiment, the treatment of the present invention contemplates the use of PEG-purified antitoxin from birds. The use of yolk-derived, PEG-purified antibody as antitoxin allows for the administration of: 1) non (mammalian)-complement-fixing, avian  
25 antibody; 2) a less heterogeneous mixture of non-immunoglobulin proteins; and 3) less total protein to deliver the equivalent weight of active antibody present in currently available antitoxins. The non-mammalian source of the antitoxin makes it useful for treating patients who are sensitive to horse or other mammalian sera.

As is true in cases of botulism, the degree of an individual's exposure to *E. coli* toxin  
30 and the prognosis are often difficult to assess, and depend upon a number of factors (*e.g.*, the quantity of contaminated food ingested, the toxigenicity and serotype of *E. coli* strain ingested, etc.). Thus, the clinical presentation of a patient is usually a more important consideration than a quantitative diagnostic test, for determination of dosage in antitoxin

administration. Indeed, for many toxin-associated diseases (*e.g.*, botulism, tetanus, diphtheria, etc.), there is no rapid, quantitative test to detect the presence of the toxin or organism. Rather, these toxin-associated diseases are medical emergencies which mandate immediate treatment. Confirmation of the etiologic agent must not delay the institution of therapy, as the condition of an affected patient may rapidly deteriorate. In addition to the initial treatment with antitoxin, subsequent doses may be indicated, as the patient's disease progresses. The dosage and timing of these subsequent doses is dependent upon the signs and symptoms of disease in each individual patient.

It is contemplated that the administration of antitoxin to an affected individual would involve an initial injection of an approximately 10 ml dose of immune globulin (with less than approximately 1 gram of total protein). In one preferred embodiment, it is contemplated that at least 50% of the initial injection comprises immune globulin. It is also contemplated that more purified immune globulin be used for treatment, wherein approximately 90% of the initial injection comprises immune globulin. When more purified immune globulin is used, it is contemplated that the total protein will be less than approximately 100 milligrams. It is also contemplated that additional doses be given, depending upon the signs and symptoms associated with *E. coli* verotoxin disease progression.

#### **B. Delivery Of Antitoxin**

Although it is not intended to limit the route of delivery, the present invention contemplates a method for antitoxin treatment of bacterial intoxication in which delivery of antitoxin is parenteral or oral.

In one embodiment, antitoxin is parenterally administered to a subject in an aqueous solution. It is not intended that the parenteral administration be limited to a particular route. Indeed, it is contemplated that all routes of parenteral administration will be used. In one embodiment, parenteral administration is accomplished via intramuscular injection. In an alternative embodiment, parenteral administration is accomplished via intravenous injection.

In another embodiment, antitoxin is delivered in a solid form (*e.g.*, tablets). In an alternative embodiment antitoxin is delivered in an aqueous solution. When an aqueous solution is used, the solution has sufficient ionic strength to solubilize antibody protein, yet is made palatable for oral administration. The delivery solution may also be buffered (*e.g.*, carbonate buffer, pH 9.5) which can neutralize stomach acids and stabilize the antibodies when the antibodies are administered orally. In one embodiment the delivery solution is an

aqueous solution. In another embodiment the delivery solution is a nutritional formula. Preferably, the delivery solution is infant or a dietary supplement formula (*e.g.*, Similac®, Ensure®, and Enfamil®). Yet another embodiment contemplates the delivery of lyophilized antibody encapsulated or microencapsulated inside acid-resistant compounds.

5           Methods of applying enteric coatings to pharmaceutical compounds are well known to the art (companies specializing in the coating of pharmaceutical compounds are available; for example, The Coating Place [Verona, WI] and AAI [Wilmington, NC]). Enteric coatings which are resistant to gastric fluid and whose release (*i.e.*, dissolution of the coating to release the pharmaceutical compound) is pH dependent are commercially available (for example, the  
10       polymethacrylates Eudragit® L and Eudragit® S [Röhm Tech Inc., Malden, MA]). Eudragit® S is soluble in intestinal fluid from pH 7.0; this coating can be used to microencapsulate lyophilized antitoxin antibodies and the particles are suspended in a solution having a pH above or below pH 7.0 for oral administration. The microparticles will remain intact and undissolved until they reached the intestines where the intestinal pH would cause  
15       them to dissolve thereby releasing the antitoxin.

          The invention contemplates a method of treatment which can be administered for treatment of acute intoxication. In one embodiment, antitoxin is administered orally in either a delivery solution or in tablet form, in therapeutic dosage, to a subject intoxicated by the bacterial toxin which served as immunogen for the antitoxin. In another embodiment of  
20       treatment of acute intoxication, a therapeutic dosage of the antitoxin in a delivery solution, is parenterally administered.

          The invention also contemplates a method of treatment which can be administered prophylactically. In one embodiment, antitoxin is administered orally, in a delivery solution, in therapeutic dosage, to a subject, to prevent intoxication of the subject by the bacterial toxin which served as immunogen for the production of antitoxin. In another embodiment,  
25       antitoxin is administered orally in solid form such as tablets or as microencapsulated particles. Microencapsulation of lyophilized antibody using compounds such as Eudragit® (Rohm GmbH) or polyethylene glycol, which dissolve at a wide range of pH units, allows the oral administration of solid antitoxin in a liquid form (*i.e.*, a suspension) to recipients unable to  
30       tolerate administration of tablets (*e.g.*, children or patients on feeding tubes). In one preferred embodiment the subject is a child. In another embodiment, antibody raised against whole bacterial organism is administered orally to a subject, in a delivery solution, in therapeutic

dosage. In yet another preferred embodiment of prophylactic treatment, a therapeutic dosage of the antitoxin in a delivery solution, is parenterally administered.

#### V. Multivalent Vaccines Against *E. coli* Strains

5 The invention contemplates the generation of multivalent vaccines for the protection of an organism (particularly humans) against several *E. coli* strains. Of particular interest is a vaccine which stimulates the production of a humoral immune response to *E. coli* O157:H7, O26:H11, O113:H21, O91:H21, and O111:NM, in humans. The antigens comprising the vaccine preparation may be native or recombinantly produced toxin proteins from the *E. coli* 10 serotypes listed above. When native toxin proteins are used as immunogens they are generally modified to reduce the toxicity. It is contemplated that glutaraldehyde-modified toxin proteins will be used. In an alternative embodiment, is formaldehyde-modified toxin proteins will be used.

The invention contemplates that recombinant *E. coli* verotoxin proteins be used in 15 conjunction with either native toxins or toxoids from other organisms as antigens in a multivalent vaccine preparation. It is also contemplated that recombinant *E. coli* toxin proteins be used in the multivalent vaccine preparation.

#### VI. Detection Of Toxin

20 The invention contemplates detecting bacterial toxin in a sample. The term "sample" in the present specification and claims is used in its broadest sense. On the one hand it is meant to include a specimen or culture (*e.g.*, microbiological cultures). On the other hand, it is meant to include both biological and environmental samples.

Biological samples may be animal, including human, fluid, solid (*e.g.*, stool) or tissue, 25 as well as liquid and solid food and feed products and ingredients such as dairy items, vegetables, meat and meat by-products, and waste. Biological samples may be obtained from all of the various families of common domestic animals, including but not limited, to bovines (*e.g.* cattle), ovines (*e.g.*, sheep), caprines (*e.g.*, goats), porcines (*e.g.*, swine), equines (*e.g.*, horses), canines (*e.g.*, dogs), lagamorphs (*e.g.*, rabbits), and felines (*e.g.*, cats), etc. It is also 30 intended that samples may be obtained from feral or wild animals, including, but not limited to, such animals as ungulates (*e.g.*, deer), bear, fish, lagamorphs, rodents, etc.

Environmental samples include environmental material such as surface matter, soil, water and industrial samples, as well as samples obtained from food and dairy processing

instruments, apparatus, equipment, utensils, disposable and non-disposable items. These examples are not to be construed as limiting the sample types applicable to the present invention.

5 The invention contemplates detecting bacterial toxin by a competitive immunoassay method that utilizes recombinant toxin VT1 and toxin VT2 proteins, antibodies raised against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins. A fixed amount of the recombinant toxin proteins are immobilized to a solid support (*e.g.*, a microtiter plate) followed by the addition of a biological sample suspected of containing a bacterial toxin. The biological sample is first mixed with affinity-purified or PEG fractionated antibodies directed against the recombinant toxin protein. A reporter reagent is then added which is capable of detecting the presence of antibody bound to the immobilized toxin protein. The reporter substance may comprise an antibody with binding specificity for the antitoxin attached to a molecule which is used to identify the presence of the reporter substance. If toxin is present in the sample, this toxin will compete with the immobilized recombinant toxin protein for binding to the anti-  
10 recombinant antibody thereby reducing the signal obtained following the addition of the reporter reagent. A control is employed where the antibody is not mixed with the sample. This gives the highest (or reference) signal.

The invention also contemplates detecting bacterial toxin by a "sandwich" immunoassay method that utilizes antibodies directed against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins. Affinity-purified antibodies directed against recombinant bacterial toxin proteins are immobilized to a solid support (*e.g.*, microtiter plates). Biological samples suspected of containing bacterial toxins are then added followed by a washing step to remove substantially all unbound antitoxin. The biological sample is next exposed to the reporter substance, which binds to antitoxin and is then washed free of substantially all unbound reporter substance.  
20 The reporter substance may comprise an antibody with binding specificity for the antitoxin attached to a molecule which is used to identify the presence of the reporter substance. Identification of the reporter substance in the biological tissue indicates the presence of the bacterial toxin.

It is also contemplated that bacterial toxin be detected by pouring liquids (*e.g.*, soups and other fluid foods and feeds including nutritional supplements for humans and other animals) over immobilized antibody which is directed against the bacterial toxin. It is contemplated that the immobilized antibody will be present in or on such supports as cartridges, columns, beads, or any other solid support medium. In one embodiment, following  
30

the exposure of the liquid to the immobilized antibody. unbound toxin is substantially removed by washing. The liquid is then exposed to a reporter substance which detects the presence of bound toxin. In a preferred embodiment the reporter substance is an enzyme, fluorescent dye, or radioactive compound attached to an antibody which is directed against the toxin (*i.e.*, in a "sandwich" immunoassay). It is also contemplated that the detection system will be developed as necessary (*e.g.*, the addition of enzyme substrate in enzyme systems; observation using fluorescent light for fluorescent dye systems; and quantitation of radioactivity for radioactive systems).

## 10 EXPERIMENTAL

The following examples serve to illustrate certain preferred embodiments and aspects of the present invention and are not to be construed as limiting the scope thereof.

In the disclosure which follows, the following abbreviations apply: °C (degrees Centigrade); rpm (revolutions per minute); BSA (bovine serum albumin); ELISA (enzyme-linked immunosorbent assay); IgG (immunoglobulin G); IgY (immunoglobulin Y); IP (intraperitoneal); SC (subcutaneous); H<sub>2</sub>O (water); HCl (hydrochloric acid); LD<sub>100</sub> (lethal dose for 100% of experimental animals); aa (amino acid); HPLC (high performance liquid chromatography); Kda (kilodaltons); gm (grams); µg (micrograms); mg (milligrams); ng (nanograms); µl (microliters); ml (milliliters); mm (millimeters); nm (nanometers); µm (micrometer); M (molar); mM (millimolar); MW (molecular weight); sec (seconds); min(s) (minute/minutes); hr(s) (hour/hours); MgCl<sub>2</sub> (magnesium chloride); NaCl (sodium chloride); Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub> (sodium carbonate); OD<sub>280</sub> (optical density at 280 nm); OD<sub>600</sub> (optical density at 600 nm); PAGE (polyacrylamide gel electrophoresis); PBS [phosphate buffered saline (150 mM NaCl, 10 mM sodium phosphate buffer, pH 7.2)]; PEG (polyethylene glycol); SDS (sodium dodecyl sulfate); Tris (tris(hydroxymethyl)aminomethane); w/v (weight to volume); v/v (volume to volume); Amicon (Amicon, Inc., Beverly, MA); Amresco (Amresco, Inc., Solon, OH); ATCC (American Type Culture Collection, Rockville, MD); BBL (Baltimore Biologics Laboratory, (a division of Becton Dickinson), Cockeysville, MD); Becton Dickinson (Becton Dickinson Labware, Lincoln Park, NJ); BioRad (BioRad, Richmond, CA); Biotech (C-C Biotech Corp., Poway, CA); Charles River (Charles River Laboratories, Wilmington, MA); Falcon (*e.g.* Baxter Healthcare Corp., McGaw Park, IL and Becton Dickinson); Fisher Biotech (Fisher Biotech, Springfield, NJ); GIBCO (Grand Island Biologic Company/BRL, Grand Island, NY); Mallinckrodt (a division of Baxter Healthcare Corp., McGaw Park, IL);

Millipore (Millipore Corp., Marlborough, MA); New England Biolabs (New England Biolabs. Inc., Beverly, MA); Novagen (Novagen, Inc., Madison, WI); Pharmacia (Pharmacia, Inc., Piscataway, NJ); Qiagen (Qiagen, Chatsworth, CA); Showdex (Showa Denko America, Inc., New York, NY); Sigma (Sigma Chemical Co., St. Louis, MO); RIBI (RIBI Immunochemical Research Inc., Hamilton, MT); Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corp. (Accurate Chemical and Scientific Corp., Hicksville, NY); Kodak (Eastman-Kodak, Rochester, NY); and Stratagene (Stratagene, La Jolla, CA).

When a recombinant protein is described in the specification it is referred to in a short-hand manner by the amino acids in the toxin sequence present in the recombinant protein rounded to the nearest 10. The specification gives detailed construction details for all recombinant proteins such that one skilled in the art will know precisely which amino acids are present in a given recombinant protein.

The first set of Examples (Examples 1-5) was designed to develop an antidote to *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins and evaluate its effectiveness *in vitro* and *in vivo*. In the first experiments, high titer verotoxin antibodies were generated in laying hens hyperimmunized with chemically detoxified and/or native verotoxins. These Laying hens were immunized with either recombinant *E. coli* O157:H7 VT1 or VT2 (rVT1 and rVT2) treated with glutaraldehyde and mixed with adjuvant.

Next, toxin-reactive polyclonal antibodies were isolated by bulk fractionation from egg yolks pooled from hyperimmunized hens. Large quantities of polyclonal antibodies (IgY) were harvested from resulting eggs using a two-step polyethylene glycol fractionation procedure.

Third, the immunoreactivity and yields of VT IgY were analyzed by analytical immunochemical methods (*e.g.*, enzyme immunoassay (EIA) and Western blotting). EIA and Western blot analysis showed that the resulting egg preparations contained high titer IgY that reacted with both the immunizing and the heterologous toxins (*i.e.*, rVT1 IgY reacted against both rVT1 and rVT2, and vice versa).

Fourth, VT neutralization potency was analyzed *in vitro* using a Vero cytotoxicity assay. Vero cytotoxicity of rVT1 and rVT2 could be completely inhibited by VT IgY. These antibodies also demonstrated substantial verotoxin cross-neutralization.

Fifth, the efficacy of passively administered avian verotoxin antibodies in preventing the lethal effects of verotoxin poisoning was assessed in a mouse disease model. Toxin neutralizing antibodies were administered by parenteral dosing regimens to assess the most



effective strategy for therapeutic intervention. Efficacy of verotoxin antibodies was demonstrated using multiple murine disease models. In these experiments, antibodies prevented both the morbidity and lethality of homologous and heterologous toxins using a toxin/antitoxin premix format; mice infected orally with a lethal dose of viable *E. coli* O157:H7 were protected from both morbidity and lethality when treated parenterally four hours post-infection with either rVT1 or rVT2 antibodies; and mice given a lethal dose of *E. coli* O91:H21 (a particularly virulent strain which only produces VT2c, a VT2 structural variant) and treated parenterally up to 10 hours later with rVT1 IgY administered parenterally were protected from both morbidity and lethality.

## EXAMPLE 1

### TOXIN ANALYSIS AND IMMUNIZATION

Purified recombinant *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins, rVT1 and rVT2, were obtained from Denka Seiken Co., Ltd. (Tokyo, Japan). Toxin genes were isolated, inserted into expression plasmids, and expressed in *E. coli*. Recombinant proteins were then purified by ammonium sulfate precipitation, ion exchange chromatography on DEAE Sephacryl and hydroxyapatite, and gel filtration chromatography by the supplier. Upon receipt, toxins were analyzed to verify identity, purity and toxicity, as described below.

#### A. Sodium Dodecyl Sulfate Polyacrylamide Gel Electrophoresis (SDS-PAGE).

Samples of each toxin (2 µg) were heat-denatured in a buffer containing SDS and β-mercaptoethanol followed by electrophoresis on 10–20% gradient gels (Bio-Rad, Richmond, CA). Resolved polypeptide bands were visualized using the silver stain procedure of C.R. Merril, *et al.*, "Ultrasensitive stain for proteins in polyacrylamide gels shows regional variation in cerebrospinal fluid proteins," *Science* 211: 1437-1438 (1981).

VT1 and VT2 are each composed of subunit A and multiple copies of subunit B. Subunit A is often nicked into fragments A1 and A2 which are linked by a disulfide bridge. As shown in Figure 1, when separated by SDS-PAGE in the presence of β-mercaptoethanol, rVT1 resolved into 3 bands that corresponded to subunit A (~31 Kda), fragment A1 (~27 Kda) and a mixture of subunit B and fragment A2 (~4 Kda). Similarly, rVT2 resolved into subunit A (~33 Kda), fragment A1 (~27 Kda) and a mixture of subunit B and fragment A2 (~8 Kda) (Figure 1). In this Figure, rVT1 is in Lane 1, and rVT2 is in Lane 2: the positions of

molecular weight markers (Kda) are shown at the left. VT component polypeptides are identified at the right.

These results are consistent with previous reports of VT1 and VT2 purified from naturally occurring toxigenic strains (V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 139: 424-430 [1986]; and F. B. Kittel *et al.*, "Characterization and inactivation of verotoxin 1 produced by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." J. Agr. Food Chem., 39: 141-145 [1991]).

#### B. High Performance Liquid Chromatography (HPLC).

Chromatography was performed at room temperature (RT) under isocratic conditions using a Waters 510 HPLC pump. Eluted protein was measured using a Waters 490E programmable multi-wavelength detector (Millipore Corp., Milford, MA). The VT's were separated on an 8 x 300 mm (ID) Shodex KW803 column, using 10 mM sodium phosphate, 0.15 M NaCl, pH 7.4 (phosphate buffered saline [PBS]) as the mobile phase at a flow rate of 1 ml/min.

The purity of non-denatured rVT's was assessed by HPLC. As shown in the chromatographs in Figure 2, each toxin eluted at approximately 10 min. as a single absorbance peak at 280 nm. By integration of the area under each peak, the rVT's were shown to be >99% pure.

#### C. Vero Cell Cytotoxicity Assay.

Cytotoxic activity of rVT1 and rVT2 was assessed using modified procedures of Padhye, *et al.* (V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 139: 424-430 [1986]), and McGee, *et al.*, (Z. A. McGee, *et al.*, "Local induction of tumor necrosis factor as molecular mechanism of mucosal damage by gonococci." Microbial Pathogenesis 12: 333-341 [1992]). Microtiter plates (96 well, Falcon, Microtest III) were inoculated with approximately  $1 \times 10^4$  Vero cells (ATCC, CCL81) per well (100  $\mu$ l) and incubated overnight at 37°C in the presence of 5% CO<sub>2</sub> to form Vero cell monolayers. rVT1 and rVT2 solutions were serially diluted in Medium 199 supplemented with 5% fetal bovine serum (Life Technologies, Grand Island, NY), added to each well of the microtiter plates and incubated at 37°C for 18-24 hrs. Adherent (viable) cells were stained with 0.2% crystal

violet (Mallinckrodt) in 2% ethanol. Excess stain was rinsed away and the stained cells were solubilized by adding 100 µl of 1% SDS to each well. Absorbance of each well was measured at 570 nm. and the percent cytotoxicity of each test sample was calculated using the following formula:

5

$$\% \text{ Vero Cytotoxicity} = [1 - (\text{Absorbance Sample} / \text{Absorbance Control})] \times 100$$

To determine whether the rVT's possessed potency equivalent to published cytotoxicity values, a Vero cell cytotoxicity assay was performed (Figure 3). Between 0.01–10.000 pg of either rVT1 or rVT2 was added to Vero cells. The amounts of rVT causing 50% cell death (CD<sub>50</sub>), as calculated by second degree polynomial curve fitting were 0.97 pg and 1.5 pg. for rVT1 and rVT2, respectively. These results are consistent with CD<sub>50</sub> values reported previously for naturally occurring VT1 and VT2 in the range 1–35 pg and 1–25 pg. respectively (M. Petric *et al.*, Purification and biological properties of *Escherichia coli* verocytotoxin." FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 41: 63-68 [1987]; V. L. Tesh, *et al.*, "Comparison of relative toxicities of Shiga-Like toxins Type I and Type II for mice." Infect. Immun., 61: 3392-3402 [1993]; N. Dickie *et al.*, "Purification of an *Escherichia coli* Serogroup O157:H7 verotoxin and its detection in North American hemorrhagic colitis isolates." J. Clin. Microbiol., 27: 1973-1978 [1989]; and U. Kongmuang, *et al.*, "A simple method for purification of Shiga or Shiga-Like toxin from *Shigella dysenteriae* and *Escherichia coli* O157:H7 by immunoaffinity chromatography." FEMS Microbiol. Lett., 48: 379-383 [1987]). It has been observed that toxicity is lost with storage, explaining why higher amounts of toxin were used in the neutralization assays described below.

#### 25     **D.     Mouse Lethal Dose Determination.**

To verify rVT1 and rVT2 toxicity, male (20–22 g) CD-1 mice were injected intraperitoneally with varying amounts of rVT1 or rVT2 in 200 µL phosphate buffer. Doses were selected based on published LD<sub>50</sub> values for VT1 and VT2 in CD-1 mice. To minimize the sacrifice of live animals, a full statistical toxin LD<sub>50</sub> was not determined. Mice were observed for morbidity and mortality over 7-day period.

Further confirmation of rVT toxicity was obtained from mouse lethality experiments (Table 2). Mice were injected intraperitoneally with varying amounts of either rVT1 or rVT2 and observed 7 days for mortality. Within 72–120 hrs. post-injection, all of the mice died

from 100 ng of rVT1 or 10 ng of rVT2, respectively. This lethality study served as a verification of expected toxicity but not as a statistical determination of LD<sub>50</sub>. Nonetheless, these results were consistent with toxicity studies which reported LD<sub>50</sub> values in CD-1 mice of 0.4–2.0 µg for purified VT1 and 0.001–1.0 µg for purified VT2 (V. L. Tesh, *et al.*,

- 5 "Comparison of relative toxicities of Shiga-Like toxins Type I and Type II for mice." Infect. Immun.. 61: 3392-3402 [1993]; and A. D. O'Brien. and G. D. LaVeck. "Purification and characterization of *Shigella dysenteriae* 1-like toxin produced by *Escherichia coli*," Infect. Immun. 40: 675-683 [1983]).

10

**Table 2.**  
**Lethality of rVT1 in CD-1 Mice**

15

20

ng VT1 Injected	Survivors/Total	Hours Post-Injection
100	7/7	24 ± 2
	5/7	48 ± 2
	0/7	72 ± 2
10	7/7	24 ± 2
	7/7	48 ± 2
	7/7	72 ± 2
1.0	6/6	24 ± 2
	6/6	48 ± 2
	6/6	72 ± 2

**Table 3.**  
**Lethality of rVT2 in CD-1 Mice**

ng VT2 Injected	Survivors/Total	Hours Post-Injection
10	3/6	48 ± 2
	2/6	72 ± 2
	0/6	120 ± 2
1.0	5/6	48 ± 2
	4/6	72 ± 2
	0/6	120 ± 2
0.1	6/6	48 ± 2
	6/6	72 ± 2
	6/6	120 ± 2

The recombinant toxins used in these studies thus appeared to contain protein components and toxicities consistent with literature reports for native toxins. Based on these structural and functional analyses, the rVT's were considered suitable as antigens to generate specific avian antibodies.

#### **E. Antigen Preparation.**

Lyophilized samples, rVT1 and rVT2 were received and each was reconstituted with 2.5 mL of deionized water to a final concentration of 100 µg/ml in phosphate buffer. To form a toxoid, the solutions were then treated with 0.4% glutaraldehyde (Mallinckrodt) at 4°C overnight and stored at -20°C thereafter. When needed, toxoid was thawed and mixed 5:1 (volume:volume) with GERBU adjuvant (C. C. Biotech Corporation, Poway, CA). White Leghorn laying hens were injected subcutaneously with 25 µg of either rVT1 or rVT2 toxoid in adjuvant at 2-3 week intervals.

### **EXAMPLE 2**

#### **PEG EXTRACTION OF EGG YOLK ANTIBODY**

Hyperimmune eggs were collected after 3 immunizations with toxoid. Egg yolks were separated from whites, pooled according to their immunogen group and blended with 4 volumes of 10 mM sodium phosphate, 150 mM NaCl, pH 7.4 (PBS). Polyethylene glycol

8000 (PEG) (Amresco, Solon, OH) was then added to a final concentration of 3.5% and the mixture centrifuged at 10,000 x g for 10 min. to remove the precipitated lipid fraction. IgY-rich supernatant was filtered through cheesecloth and PEG was again added to a final concentration of 12%. The solution was centrifuged as above and the resulting supernatant discarded. The IgY pellet was then dissolved in PBS to either the original (1X PEG IgY) or 1/4 of the original (4X PEG IgY) yolk volume, filtered through a 0.45  $\mu$  membrane and stored at 4°C.

### EXAMPLE 3

#### ANTITOXIN IMMUNOASSAYS

##### A. Enzyme Immunoassay (EIA).

EIA was used to monitor antibody responses during the immunization course. Wells of 96-well Pro-Bind microtiter plates (Falcon, through Scientific Products, McGaw Park, IL) were each coated with 1  $\mu$ g of rVT's (not toxoid) in PBS overnight at 2-8°C. Wells were washed 3 times with PBS containing 0.05% Tween-20 (PBS-T) to remove unbound antigen, and the remaining protein binding sites were blocked with PBS containing 1 mg/ml BSA for 60 min. at room temperature (RT). IgY, diluted in PBS, was then added to the wells and incubated for 1 hr. at 37°C. Wells were washed as before to remove unbound primary antibody and incubated for 1 hr. at 37°C with alkaline phosphatase-conjugated rabbit-anti-chicken IgG (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) diluted 1:1000 in PBS-T. Wells were again washed and 1 mg/ml *p*-nitrophenyl phosphate (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) in 50 mM Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, 10 mM MgCl<sub>2</sub>, pH 9.5 was added and allowed to incubate at RT. Phosphatase activity was detected by absorbance at 410 nm using a Dynatech MR700 microtiter plate reader.

Laying Leghorn hens were immunized as described above (Example 1, part E), using glutaraldehyde-treated rVT's. Following several immunizations, eggs were collected and IgY harvested by PEG fractionation. Figures 4 and 5 show rVT1 or rVT2 specific antibody responses detected using EIA at dilutions of the original yolk IgY concentration of 1:30,000 and 1:6,000, respectively. IgY fractionated similarly from unimmunized hens (*i.e.*, preimmune antibody) did not react with either antigen at test dilutions above 1:50. Although these EIA results indicate significant antibody responses, prior experience with other toxin antigens has shown that optimization of immunization regimens, including increasing the amount of

antigen. can yield titers in excess of 1:100,000 (B. S. Thalley, *et al.* "Development of an Avian Antitoxin to Type A Botulinum Neurotoxin." in Botulinum and Tetanus Neurotoxins: Neurotransmission and Biomedical Aspects, B. R. DasGupta, (ed.) [Plenum Press, New York, 1993] pp. 467-472). As may be expected due to their structural homology and consistent with previous reports (*e.g.*, V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Production and characterization of monoclonal antibodies to verotoxins 1 and 2 from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, 39: 141-145 [1989]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2." *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.*, 51: 211-216 [1988]; and N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of Monoclonal Antibodies against Shiga-Like Toxin from *Escherichia coli*." *Infect. Immun.*, 50: 695-700 [1985]). Figures 4 and 5 also demonstrate that antibodies generated against one toxin cross-reacted *in vitro* with the other toxin.

#### B. Western Blot Analysis.

Western blots (Figure 6) performed to determine the reactivity of rVT antibodies against constituent VT polypeptides showed that rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies reacted with subunit A and fragment A1 of either toxin, and with subunit B and fragment A2 of rVT1 only. In this Figure, Panel A contains preimmune IgY, Panel B contains rVT1 IgY, and Panel C contains rVT2 IgY. Lane 1 in each panel contains rVT1 (2µg) and Lane 2 contains rVT2 (2 µg). Preimmune IgY was largely nonreactive to either rVT. Both rVT IgY preparations, however, failed to react with subunit B and fragment A2 of rVT2. Some explanations for this lack of measurable reactivity might include poor immunogenicity, denaturation of the immunogen during glutaraldehyde treatment, loss of conformational epitopes due to detergent or reducing agent, or poor transfer to nitrocellulose.

To resolve the high and low molecular weight components, 2 µg each of rVT1 and rVT2 were separated by SDS-PAGE (described above) and then transferred to nitrocellulose paper using the Milliblot-SDE system (Millipore, Medford, MA) according to the manufacturer's instructions. Paper strips were stained temporarily with Ponceau S (Sigma Chemical Company, St. Louis, MO) to visualize the polypeptides and then blocked overnight in PBS containing 5% dry milk. Each strip was agitated gently in IgY diluted in PBS-T for 2 hrs. at RT. Strips were each washed with three changes of PBS-T to remove unbound primary antibody and incubated for 2 hrs. at RT with goat anti-chicken alkaline phosphatase (Kirkegaard and Perry, Gaithersburg, MD) diluted 1:500 in PBS-T containing 1 mg/ml BSA. The blots were washed as before and rinsed in 50 mM Na<sub>2</sub>CO<sub>3</sub>, pH 9.5. Strips were

submerged in alkaline-phosphatase substrate (5-bromo-4-chloro-3-indolyl-phosphate/nitroblue tetrazolium (Kirkegaard and Perry) until sufficient signal was observed. Color development was stopped by flooding the blots with water.

5

#### EXAMPLE 4

##### *IN VITRO* TOXIN NEUTRALIZATION: VERO CELL ASSAY

10 IgY neutralization of rVT1 and rVT2 was assessed using the modified Vero cytotoxicity assay described above (Example 1, part C). Various concentrations of IgY, diluted in Medium 199 supplemented with 5% fetal bovine serum (GIBCO), were mixed with sufficient toxin to cause 50% cell death and allowed to incubate at 37°C for 60 minutes. These toxin/antibody mixtures were then added to Vero cell-coated microtiter plate wells according to the procedure described above (Example 1, part C).

15 The toxin neutralization capacity of the rVT antibodies was analyzed first using a Vero cell toxicity assay. The results in Figure 7 show that rVT1 IgY neutralized completely the cytotoxic activity of rVT1 at an endpoint dilution of 1/320. Furthermore, rVT2 IgY neutralized the heterologous rVT1 toxin, but at a higher endpoint concentration.

20 In a similar experiment (see Figure 8), rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies were each able to neutralize rVT2 at equivalent endpoint dilutions. This strong cross-neutralization correlates with the observed strong cross-reactivity of VT1 IgY with VT2 A seen on Western blots (Figure 6). These results show that IgY antibodies are able to neutralize effectively VT cytotoxicity and that the antibodies can cross-neutralize structurally-related heterologous toxins.

25

#### EXAMPLE 5

##### TOXIN NEUTRALIZATION: MOUSE ASSAYS

###### A. Toxin Challenge Model.

30 IgY in PBS was premixed with a lethal dose of toxin (as determined above) and injected intraperitoneally into male CD-1 (20-22 gm) mice. Mice were observed for a 7-day period for signs of intoxication such as ruffled fur, huddling and disinclination to move, followed by hind leg paralysis, rapid breathing and death. Untreated, infected mice usually died within 12 hrs. after signs of severe illness (*i.e.*, within 48-72 hrs. post-injection).



Once it was demonstrated that rVT antibodies were able to neutralize rVT cytotoxicity *in vitro*, protection experiments were next performed in mice. First, animals were challenged with rVT premixed with rVT IgY to determine whether toxin lethality could be neutralized under conditions optimal for antigen/antibody reaction. Tables 4 and 5 show that antibodies premixed with the homologous toxin (*e.g.*, rVT1 with rVT1 IgY) prevented lethality of rVT. Preimmune IgY was unable to neutralize either toxin in these studies.

**Table 4**  
**Neutralization of rVT1 Using rVT IgY**

100 ng rVT2 Premixed*	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>
Preimmune Antibody	0/12	
rVT1 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001
rVT2 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001

\*Toxin was pre-mixed with IgY and incubated for 1 hour at room temperature prior to administration.

**Table 5**  
**Neutralization of rVT2 Using rVT IgY**

10 ng rVT1 Premixed*	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>
Preimmune Antibody	0/12	
rVT1 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001
rVT2 Antibody	12/12	< 0.001

\*Toxin was pre-mixed with IgY and incubated for 1 hour at room temperature prior to administration.

Antibodies premixed with the heterologous toxin (*e.g.*, rVT2 with rVT1 IgY) also prevented lethality *in vivo*. These data are in contrast to previous observations where rabbit polyclonal antibodies generated against either toxin were cross-reactive with the heterologous toxin by EIA and Western blot, but were unable to neutralize the heterologous toxin in either Vero cell cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays (S. C. Head, *et al.*, "Serological differences between verocytotoxin 2 and Shiga-like toxin II," *Lancet* ii: 751 [1988]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2," *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.* 51: 211-216

[1988]; N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of Monoclonal Antibodies against Shiga-Like Toxin from *Escherichia coli*." Infect. Immun., 50: 695-700 [1985]; and V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Purification and Physicochemical Properties of a Unique Vero Cell Cytotoxin From *Escherichia coli* O157:H7." Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun., 139: 424-430 [1986]).

5           However, Head *et al.*, showed that VT2 B-subunit specific monoclonal antibodies neutralized VT1 weakly in a Vero cytotoxicity assay (S. C. Head. *et al.*, "Serological differences between verocytotoxin 2 and Shiga-like toxin II," Lancet ii: 751 [1988]). In a report by Donohue-Rolfe. *et al.*, a VT2 B subunit-specific monoclonal antibody neutralized both VT1 and VT2 completely in a Hela cytotoxicity assay (A. Donohue-Rolfe *et al.*,  
10 "Purification of Shiga toxin and Shiga-like toxins I and II by receptor analog affinity chromatography with immobilized P1 glycoprotein and production of cross reactive monoclonal antibodies." Infect. Immun., 57: 3888-3893 [1989]).

          These results showed for the first time complete cross-neutralization in Vero cell cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays, revealing that VT1 and VT2 do indeed share common  
15 neutralizing epitopes. These results may indicate that hens generate different antibody specificities as compared to mammals, and/or that differences in immunization methods might have maintained the immunogenicity of conformational epitopes necessary for cross-neutralization. Nonetheless, this cross-neutralization suggests that IgY antibodies may contain the range of reactivities essential for an effective antitoxin.

20

#### **B.     Viable organism infection model.**

          Streptomycin-resistant *E. coli* O157:H7 (strain 933 cu-rev) or *E. coli* O91:H21 (strain B2F1) (both kindly provided by Dr. Alison O'Brien, Dept. of Microbiology and Immunology, Uniformed Services University of the Health Sciences, Bethesda, MD) were used in a murine  
25 infection model described by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Mouse model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," Infect. Immun., 58: 2438-2445 [1990]). Organisms were grown in Luria broth and incubated overnight at 37°C in an Environ Shaker (Lab Line, Melrose Park, IL) (T. Maniatis *et al.*,  
Molecular Cloning: a Laboratory Manual, Cold Spring Harbor Laboratory, Cold Spring  
30 Harbor, N. Y., [1982]). Bacterial suspensions were centrifuged at 6700 x g for 5 minutes. The resulting pellet was then washed twice with sterile PBS and resuspended in sterile 20% (w/v) sucrose. Five to 8 week-old male CD-1 mice were provided drinking water containing 5 mg/ml streptomycin sulfate *ad libitum* for 24 hrs. Food and water were then withheld for

another 16–18 hrs. after which mice were challenged orally with  $10^{10}$  streptomycin-resistant *E. coli* O157:H7 or O91:H21. Mice were housed individually and permitted food and water containing 5 mg/ml streptomycin sulfate. IgY was injected intraperitoneally at varying times post-infection and animals observed for both morbidity and mortality for 10 days.

5 To monitor bacterial colonization in animals, 1 gram of feces was collected, homogenized, and plated onto MacConkey agar medium (Difco Laboratories, Detroit, MI) containing 100 µg/ml streptomycin and incubated at 37°C as described by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Mouse model for colonization and disease caused by enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *Infect. Immun.* 58: 2438-2445 [1990]). The  
10 serotype of *E. coli* O157:H7, 933 cu-rev excreted in feces was confirmed by slide agglutination with O- and H-specific antisera (Difco Laboratories, Detroit, MI).

Kidneys were removed from experimental animals and fixed in 10% buffered neutral formalin. Sections of parafilm-embedded tissue were stained with hematoxylin and eosin (General Medical Laboratories, Madison, WI) and examined by light microscopy. All tissue  
15 sections were coded to avoid bias before microscopic examination to determine renal pathology.

The toxin neutralization ability of rVT IgY was further studied using a streptomycin-treated CD-1 mouse infection model. This model was chosen because it produces definitive systemic pathology and reproducible mortality.

20 In contrast to previous studies by Wadolkowski, *et al.* (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II," *Infect. Immun.* 58: 3959-3965 [1990]), where mice were given subunit-specific monoclonal antibodies *prior* to infection, the mice in this study were inoculated orally with  $2 \times 10^{10}$  viable *E. coli* O157:H7 (strain 933 cu-rev) and treated  
25 with rVT IgY 4 hrs. *following* inoculation. Fecal cultures showed that  $10^7$ – $10^8$  challenge organisms per gram of feces were shed throughout the course of the experiment, thus confirming that infection was established. Tables 6 and 7 show that animals treated with either rVT1 or rVT2 IgY were protected from lethality caused by infection ( $p < 0.01$  and  $p < 0.001$ , respectively) and that preimmune IgY failed to provide protection to the mice.

30

**Table 6**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O157:H7**  
**With rVT1 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/5		5/5
rVT1 Antibody	9/10	< 0.01	1/10

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 4 hours following infection, and once daily for 10 days thereafter.

**Table 7**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O157:H7**  
**With rVT2 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/6		6/6
rVT2 Antibody	10/10	< 0.005	0/10

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 4 hours following infection, and once daily for 10 days thereafter.

Renal histopathology (*see* Figure 9) of the control (preimmune IgY) animals showed dilation, degeneration and renal tubular necrosis with no glomerular damage. This is consistent with previous reports showing that renal tubular involvement occurs predominantly in this streptomycin-treated mouse infectivity model (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." Infect. Immun., 58: 3959-3965 [1990]). Importantly, none of the survivors exhibited similar signs of morbidity though treated with IgY 4 hrs. *after* infection (*see* Figure 9).

Furthermore, avian antibodies generated against rVT1 were able to prevent both mortality and morbidity in a mouse model where VT2 alone is implicated in the pathogenesis and lethality of *E. coli* O157:H7 strain 933 cu-rev (E. A. Wadolkowski *et al.*, "Acute renal tubular necrosis and death of mice orally infected with *Escherichia coli* strains that produce Shiga-like toxin Type II." Infect. Immun., 58: 3959-3965 [1990]).

To assess the broader utility of the IgY verotoxin antibodies in treating VTEC-associated disease, the mouse infectivity study was performed using a more virulent VTEC serotype known to produce VT2c—a structural variant of VT2—but not VT1 (S. W. Lindgren

*et al.*, "Virulence of enterohemorrhagic *Escherichia coli* O91:H21 clinical isolates in an orally infected mouse model." *Infect. Immun.* 61: 3832-3842 [1993]).

Mice were inoculated orally with  $5 \times 10^9$  *E. coli* O91:H21 (strain B2F1) and treated subsequently with IgY. Notably, the heterologous rVT1 IgY protected strongly against the lethal effects of the VT2c structural variant, even when administered as long as 10 hrs. following infection (Table 8). Ten hours was the longest treatment window tested in this study. Only 1 of the 8 animals treated with rVT1 IgY died ( $p < 0.02$ ), and those that survived showed no overt signs of renal histopathology (*i.e.*, acute bilateral tubular necrosis). It can thus be concluded that rVT1 IgY completely neutralized toxicity of VT2c, indicating its potential as a therapeutic for at least one other pathogenic VTEC.

**Table 8**  
**Protection of Mice From *E. coli* O91:H21**  
**With rVT1 IgY**

IgY Treatment	Survivors/Total	<i>p</i>	Morbidity/Total
Preimmune Antibody	0/7		7/7
rVT1 Antibody	7/8	< 0.02	1/8

\*IgY was administered intraperitoneally 10 hours following infection, and once daily for 8 days thereafter.

These Examples highlight several important findings supporting the feasibility of using verotoxin antitoxin. First, polyclonal IgY generated against either VT1 or VT2 from *E. coli* O157:H7, cross-reacted with and fully cross-neutralized the toxicity of the non-immunizing toxin both *in vitro* and *in vivo*. Second, recombinant toxins fully neutralized the toxicity of naturally-occurring toxins produced by *E. coli* O157:H7 during the course of infection. Third, antibodies generated against rVT1 from *E. coli* O157:H7 could prevent morbidity and mortality in mice infected orally with lethal doses of *E. coli* O91:H21, a particularly virulent strain which only produces VT2c, suggesting their utility in preventing systemic sequelae. Because VT1 is identical to Shiga-toxin (A. D. O'Brien *et al.*, "Shiga and Shiga-like toxins. *Microbial Rev.*, 51: 206-220 [1987]), VT antibodies may also be useful in preventing complications stemming from *Shigella dysenteriae* infection. Finally, animals treated with VT

IgY were protected against both death and kidney damage when treated as long as 10 hrs. after infection, supporting the hypothesis that a window for antitoxin intervention exists.

These studies strongly support the use of parenterally-administered, toxin-specific IgY as a antitoxin to prevent life-threatening complications associated with *E. coli* O157:H7 and other VTEC infections. It is contemplated that this approach would be most useful in preventing HUS and other complications when administered after the onset of bloody diarrhea and before the presentation of systemic disease.

The VT IgY developed in these studies were shown to react with and neutralize both recombinant and naturally-occurring VT. The antibody titers as measured by EIA are indicative of reasonable antibody production in the hen, however much higher production levels can be obtained with larger immunizing doses.

The results from these Examples clearly demonstrate the feasibility and provide the experimental basis for development of an avian antidote for *E. coli* O157:H7 verotoxins suitable for use in humans. In contrast to previous reports showing that rabbit polyclonal VT1 and VT2 antibodies cross-reacted, but did not cross-neutralize the heterologous toxin in Vero cytotoxicity or in mouse lethality studies (*e.g.*, V. V. Padhye *et al.*, "Production and characterization of monoclonal antibodies to verotoxins 1 and 2 from *Escherichia coli* O157:H7," *J. Agr. Food Chem.*, 39: 141-145 [1989]; S. C. Head *et al.*, "Purification and characterization of verocytotoxin 2," *FEMS Microbiol. Lett.*, 51: 211-216 [1988]; and N. C. Strockbine *et al.*, "Characterization of monoclonal antibodies against Shiga-like toxin from *Escherichia coli*," *Infect. Immun.*, 50: 695-700 [1985]), these data provide the first demonstration of cross-neutralization *in vivo*. Antibodies against one toxin neutralized completely the heterologous toxin in both Vero cytotoxicity and mouse lethality assays. Both rVT1 and rVT2 antibodies also prevented morbidity (as assessed by renal histopathology) and mortality in mice infected with lethal doses of *E. coli* O157:H7 – the etiologic agent in 90% of the documented cases of hemolytic uremic syndrome (HUS) in the U.S. (P. M. Griffin and R. V. Tauxe, "The epidemiology of infections caused by *Escherichia coli* O157:H7, other enterohemorrhagic *E. coli*, and the associated hemolytic uremic syndrome," *Epidemiol. Rev.*, 13: 60 [1990]). With at least two other VTEC serotypes known to cause HUS, the finding that rVT1 antibodies neutralized a VT2 variant produced by *E. coli* O91:H21 suggests that avian polyclonal antibodies may provide an effective antidote against other verotoxin-producing *E. coli*. These data also show for the first time, that antibodies may be administered *after* infection and still protect against morbidity and mortality.

## EXAMPLE 6

### EXPRESSION OF TOXIN GENES

The previous Examples clearly showed that avian polyclonal antibodies to recombinant toxins protected animals infected with verotoxigenic *E. coli*. This Example includes  
5 expression of toxin genes (A and B subunits alone and together as whole toxins) in suitable prokaryotic expression systems to achieve high levels of VT antigen production.

The sequence of the toxin gene has been determined (*see e.g.*, M.P. Jackson *et al.*, "Nucleotide sequence analysis and comparison of the structural genes for Shiga-like toxin I and Shiga-like toxin II encoded by bacteriophages from *Escherichia coli* 933." 44:109  
10 [1987]). The coding regions of the A and B subunits of VT-1 are listed in SEQ ID NOS:1 and 3, respectively. The corresponding amino acid sequence of the A and B subunits of the VT-1 toxin are listed in SEQ ID NOS:2 and 4, respectively. The coding regions of the A and B subunits of VT-2 are listed in SEQ ID NOS:5 and 7, respectively. The corresponding amino acid sequence of the A and B subunits of the VT-2 toxin are listed in SEQ ID NOS:6  
15 and 8, respectively. In addition, SEQ ID NOS:9 and 10 list the sequences which direct the expression of a poly-cistronic RNA capable of directing the translation of both the A and B subunits from the VT-1 and VT-2 genes, respectively.

In choosing a strategy for recombinant VT antigen production, there are three primary technical factors to consider. First, the appropriate VT antigen components representing the  
20 spectrum of toxin epitopes encountered in nature must be utilized. Second, the protein antigens must be expressed at sufficient levels and purity to enable immunization and large-scale antibody purification. Third, the neutralizing epitopes must be preserved in the immunogen and immunoabsorbant. Approaches that offer the greatest promise for high level expression of periplasmically localized, native, affinity-tagged proteins were developed.

25 Figure 10 shows the fusion constructs of VT components and affinity tags.

#### A. Expression of affinity-tagged C-terminal constructs.

The VT1 and VT2 A and B subunits (SEQ ID NOS:1, 3, 5 and 7) are cloned into the pET-23b vector (Novagen). This vector is designed to allow expression of native proteins  
30 containing C-terminal poly-His tags. The vector utilizes a strong T7 polymerase promoter to drive high level expression of target proteins. The methionine initiation codon is engineered to contain a unique *Nde*I restriction enzyme site (CATATG). The VT1 and VT2 genes are engineered to convert the signal sequence methionine codon into a *Nde*I site utilizing PCR

mutagenesis. PCR primers were designed which contain the sequence GCCAT fused to the first 20–24 bases of the genes (starting at the ATG start codon of the signal tag; SEQ ID NOS:12-19. see Table below). Upon PCR amplification, the 5' start codon of each gene is converted to an *NdeI* site, compatible with the pET-23 vector-encoded *NdeI* site, allowing cloning of the amplified genes into the vector without the addition of vector-encoded amino acids.

Primers containing the C-terminal 7 codons of each gene (21 bases) fused to the sequence CTCGAGCC were synthesized, in order to add a C-terminal poly-His tag to each gene. The underlined bases are an *XhoI* site, that is compatible with the *XhoI* site of the pET-23 vector. These primers precisely delete the native stop codons, and when cloned into the pET-23 vector, add a C-terminal extension of "LeuGluHisHisHisHisHisHis" (SEQ ID NO: 11). The following table lists the primer pairs are utilized to create PCR fragments containing the A and B subunits derived from VT-1 and VT-2 toxin genes suitable for insertion into the pET-23b vector.

**Table 9**  
**Primers**

Toxin Gene and Subunit	N-terminal Primer	C-terminal Primer
VT-1 Subunit A	SEQ ID NO:12	SEQ ID NO:13
VT-1 Subunit B	SEQ ID NO:14	SEQ ID NO:15
VT-2 Subunit A	SEQ ID NO:16	SEQ ID NO:17
VT-2 Subunit B	SEQ ID NO:18	SEQ ID NO:19
VT-1 Subunits A and B	SEQ ID NO:12	SEQ ID NO:15
VT-2 Subunits A and B	SEQ ID NO:16	SEQ ID NO:19

Thus, utilizing PCR amplification with the above modified N- and C-terminal primers, the A and B subunits of VT1 and VT2 are expressed as proteins containing an 8 amino acid C-terminal extension bearing an poly-histidine affinity tag. The amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-1 A subunit produced by expression from the pET-23b vector is listed in SEQ ID NO:21 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:20); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-1 B subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:23 (the associated



DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:22); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-2 A subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:25 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:24); the amino acid sequence of the histidine-tagged VT-2 B subunit is listed in SEQ ID NO:27 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:26).

5 Both subunits may be expressed from a single expression constructs by utilizing SEQ ID NOS:12 and 15 to prime synthesis of the VT-1 toxin gene and SEQ ID NOS:16 and 19 to prime synthesis of the VT-2 toxin gene. The resulting PCR products are cleaved with *NdeI* and *XhoI*, as described for the cloning of the subunit genes into the pET-23b vector. Expression of the A and B subunits from such an expression vector, results in the expression  
10 of a native A subunit and a his-tagged B subunit. As the A and B subunits assemble into a complex, the presence of the his-tag on only the B subunit is sufficient to allow purification of the holotoxin on metal chelate columns as described below.

The proofreading *Pfu* polymerase (Stratagene) is utilized for PCR amplification to reduce the error rate during amplification. Genomic DNA from an *E. coli* O157:H7 strain is  
15 utilized as template DNA. Following the PCR, the amplification products are digested with *NdeI* and *XhoI* and cloned into the pCR-Script SK cloning vehicle (Stratagene) to permit DNA sequence analysis of the amplified products. The DNA sequence analysis is performed to ensure that no base changes are introduced during amplification. Once the desired clones are identified by DNA sequencing, the inserts are then excised utilizing *NdeI* and *XhoI*, and  
20 cloned into a similarly cut pET-23b vector to create the expression constructs. According to the published sequences, neither the VT1 nor VT2 genes contain either of these restriction sites.

The poly-His-tagged proteins produced by expression of the VT-1 and VT-2 gene sequences in the pET-23b constructs are then purified by IMAC. This method uses metal-  
25 chelate affinity chromatography to purify native or denatured proteins which have histidine tails (see e.g., K. J. Petty, "Metal-Chelate Affinity Chromatography," in Current Protocols in Molecular Biology, Supplement 24, Unit 10.11B [1993]).

#### B. Expression of Toxin Containing N-terminal Affinity Tags

30 Two expression systems, pMal-p2 and pFLAG-1 are utilized to attach an N-terminal affinity tag to the A subunits from the VT-1 and VT-2 toxins.

**MBP-tagged constructs.** To construct A chains containing the maltose binding protein (MBP) at the N-terminus of the A subunit, PCR amplified gene products are cloned into the

pMal-p2 vector (New England Biolabs) as C-terminal fusions to a periplasmically-secreted version of the MBP. The MBP selectively binds to amylose resins and serves as an affinity tag on the MBP/A subunit fusion protein. The pMal-p2 vector contains an engineered factor Xa cleavage site, which permits the removal of the affinity tag (*i.e.*, MBP) from the fusion protein after purification.

The MBP/A subunit fusions are generated as follows. The VT1 and VT2 A subunits are PCR-amplified utilizing the following DNA primers. SEQ ID NOS:28-31: SEQ ID NOS:28 and 29 comprise the 5' and 3' primers, respectively, for the amplification of the VT1 A subunit; SEQ ID NOS:30 and 31 comprise the 5' and 3' primers, respectively, for the amplification of the VT2 A subunit. In both cases, the 5' or N-terminal primer contains the sequence CGGAATTC fused to the first codon of the mature polypeptide (rather than the start of the signal peptide, since the MBP signal peptide is utilized). These 5' primers contain an engineered *EcoRI* site that is not contained internally in either gene, that is compatible with the *EcoRI* site of the pMal-p2 vector. The 3' or C-terminal primers incorporate an *XhoI* site as described above for the generation of the His-tagged toxins, but in this case, the 3' primer is designed to include the natural termination codon of the A subunits.

The genes are amplified, cloned into pCR-Script SK, and sequenced as described above. The inserts are then excised with *EcoRI* and *XhoI*, and cloned into *EcoRI/SalI*-cleaved pMal-p2 vector (*SalI* and *XhoI* sites are compatible). This construct allows expression and secretion of the VT1 and VT2 A subunit genes as C-terminal fusions with MBP. The amino acid sequence of the MBP/VT-1A fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:33 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:32). The amino acid sequence of the MBP/VT-2A fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:35 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:34).

The resulting fusion proteins are then affinity purified on an amylose column and the bound fusion protein is eluted under mild conditions by competition with maltose. The MBP N-terminal-tagged A subunits are cleaved with factor Xa and the MBP is removed by chromatography on an amylose column. The resulting A subunits which contain a 4 amino acid N-terminal extension are then used as immunogens.

**Flag tag constructs.** In an alternative embodiment, the VT1 and VT2 A subunit genes are engineered to contain the "flag tag" through the use of the pFLAG-1 vector system. The flag tag is located between the *OmpA* secretion signal sequence and the authentic N-

terminus of the target protein in the pFlag-1 vector. To construct N-terminal flag-tagged A chains, the *EcoRI/XhoI* A subunit PCR fragments (generated as described above for the MBP fusion proteins) are cloned into identically cleaved pFlag-1 vector (Eastman-Kodak), to produce an expression construct utilizing the *OmpA* signal peptide for secretion of A subunit fusion proteins containing the flag peptide at the N-terminus. After secretion, the periplasmic protein contains the N-terminal 8 amino acid flag tag, followed by 4 vector-encoded amino acids fused to the recombinant A subunit. The amino acid sequence of the flag tag/VT-1 A subunit fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:37 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:36). The amino acid sequence of the flag tag/VT-2 A subunit fusion protein is listed in SEQ ID NO:39 (the associated DNA sequence is listed in SEQ ID NO:38).

The flag tag fusion proteins are then purified by immunoaffinity chromatography utilizing a calcium-dependent monoclonal antibody (AntiFlag M1; Eastman-Kodak). Mild elution of purified protein is achieved by chelating the calcium in the column buffer with ethylenediamine tetraacetic acid (EDTA).

#### C. Evaluation of fusion construct expression.

The fusion constructs described above are expressed in *E. coli* strain BL21, or T7 polymerase-containing derivatives [e.g., BL21(DE3), BL21(DE3) pLysS, BL21(DE3)pLysE] (Novagen) for pET plasmids, and periplasmically-secreted recombinant protein purified by affinity chromatography. Recombinant proteins are analyzed for correct conformation by testing the following parameters:

- a) It is believed that the B subunit must associate into pentamers to be conformationally correct. This is assessed by reducing and native SDS-PAGE analyses of native and chemically-cross-linked proteins and sizing HPLC;
- b) It is believed that a properly folded A subunit is expected to retain its native enzymatic activity. This is tested by its capacity to inhibit protein synthesis in an *in vitro* toxicity assay;
- c) It is believed that *in vitro* toxicity of assembled recombinant holotoxin is compared to commercially available holotoxins to determine whether recombinant A and B subunits can assemble into functional holotoxin. The

5

purified N-terminal-tagged A subunits (after cleavage and purification from MBP or untreated flag-tagged proteins) are combined *in vitro* with the corresponding B chains, and their toxicity evaluated utilizing a quantitative microtiter cytotoxicity assay, such as that described by M.K. Gentry and M. Dalrymple, "Quantitative Microtiter Cytotoxicity Assay for *Shigella* Toxin." J. Clin. Microbiol., 12:361-366 (1980).

## SEQUENCE LISTING

## (1) GENERAL INFORMATION:

- (i) APPLICANT: OPHIDIAN PHARMACEUTICALS, INC.
- (ii) TITLE OF INVENTION: TREATMENT FOR VEROTOXIN-PRODUCING E. COLI
- (iii) NUMBER OF SEQUENCES: 39
- (iv) CORRESPONDENCE ADDRESS:
  - (A) ADDRESSEE: MEDLEN & CARROLL
  - (B) STREET: 220 MONTGOMERY STREET, SUITE 2200
  - (C) CITY: SAN FRANCISCO
  - (D) STATE: CALIFORNIA
  - (E) COUNTRY: UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
  - (F) ZIP: 94104
- (v) COMPUTER READABLE FORM:
  - (A) MEDIUM TYPE: Floppy disk
  - (B) COMPUTER: IBM PC compatible
  - (C) OPERATING SYSTEM: PC-DOS/MS-DOS
  - (D) SOFTWARE: PatentIn Release #1.0, Version #1.25
- (vi) CURRENT APPLICATION DATA:
  - (A) APPLICATION NUMBER:
  - (B) FILING DATE:
  - (C) CLASSIFICATION:
- (viii) ATTORNEY/AGENT INFORMATION:
  - (A) NAME: CARROLL, PETER G.
  - (B) REGISTRATION NUMBER: 32,837
  - (C) REFERENCE/DOCKET NUMBER: OPHD-02171
- (ix) TELECOMMUNICATION INFORMATION:
  - (A) TELEPHONE: (415) 705-8410
  - (B) TELEFAX: (415) 397-8338

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:1:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 945 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear
- (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)
- (ix) FEATURE:
  - (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
  - (B) LOCATION: 1..945
- (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:1:
 

ATG	AAA	ATA	ATT	ATT	TTT	AGA	GTG	CTA	ACT	TTT	TTC	TTT	GTT	ATC	TTT	48
Met	Lys	Ile	Ile	Ile	Phe	Arg	Val	Leu	Thr	Phe	Phe	Phe	Val	Ile	Phe	
1				5					10					15		
TCA	GTT	AAT	GTG	GTG	GCG	AAG	GAA	TTT	ACC	TTA	GAC	TTC	TCG	ACT	GCA	96
Ser	Val	Asn	Val	Val	Ala	Lys	Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	
			20					25					30			
AAG	ACG	TAT	GTA	GAT	TCG	CTG	AAT	GTC	ATT	CGC	TCT	GCA	ATA	GGT	ACT	144
Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	
			35				40					45				
CCA	TTA	CAG	ACT	ATT	TCA	TCA	GGA	GGT	ACG	TCT	TTA	CTG	ATG	ATT	GAT	192
Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	
	50						55					60				

AGT Ser 65	GGC Gly	TCA Ser	GGG Gly	GAT Asp	AAT Asn 70	TTG Leu	TTT Phe	GCA Ala	GTT Val	GAT Asp 75	GTC Val	AGA Arg	GGG Gly	ATA Ile	GAT Asp 80	240
GCA Ala	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	GGG Gly	CGG Arg 85	TTT Phe	AAT Asn	AAT Asn	CTA Leu	CGG Arg 90	CTT Leu	ATT Ile	GTT Val	GAA Glu	CGA Arg 95	AAT Asn	288
AAT Asn	TTA Leu	TAT Tyr	GTG Val 100	ACA Thr	GGA Gly	TTT Phe	GTT Val	AAC Asn 105	AGG Arg	ACA Thr	AAT Asn	AAT Asn	GTT Val 110	TTT Phe	TAT Tyr	336
CGC Arg	TTT Phe 115	GCT Ala	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	TCA Ser	CAT His	GTT Val 120	ACC Thr	TTT Phe	CCA Pro	GGT Gly	ACA Thr 125	ACA Thr	GCG Ala	GTT Val	384
ACA Thr 130	TTG Leu	TCT Ser	GGT Gly	GAC Asp	AGT Ser	AGC Ser	TAT Tyr 135	ACC Thr	ACG Thr	TTA Leu	CAG Gln 140	CGT Arg	GTT Val	GCA Ala	GGG Gly	432
ATC Ile 145	AGT Ser	CGT Arg	ACG Thr	GGG Gly	ATG Met 150	CAG Gln	ATA Ile	AAT Asn	CGC Arg	CAT His 155	TCG Ser	TTG Leu	ACT Thr	ACT Thr	TCT Ser 160	480
TAT Tyr	CTG Leu	GAT Asp	TTA Leu	ATG Met 165	TCG Ser	CAT His	AGT Ser	GGA Gly	ACC Thr 170	TCA Ser	CTG Leu	ACG Thr	CAG Gln 175	TCT Ser	GTG Val	528
GCA Ala	AGA Arg	GCG Ala 180	ATG Met	TTA Leu	CGG Arg	TTT Phe	GTT Val 185	ACT Thr	GTG Val	ACA Thr	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	GCT Ala 190	TTA Leu	CGT Arg	576
TTT Phe	CGG Arg	CAA Gln 195	ATA Ile	CAG Gln	AGG Arg	GGA Gly	TTT Phe 200	CGT Arg	ACA Thr	ACA Thr	CTG Leu	GAT Asp 205	GAT Asp	CTC Leu	AGT Ser	624
GGG Gly 210	CGT Arg	TCT Ser	TAT Tyr	GTA Val	ATG Met	ACT Thr 215	GCT Ala	GAA Glu	GAT Asp	GTT Val	GAT Asp 220	CTT Leu	ACA Thr	TTG Leu	AAC Asn	672
TGG Trp 225	GGA Gly	AGG Arg	TTG Leu	AGT Ser	AGC Ser 230	GTC Val	CTG Leu	CCT Pro	GAC Asp	TAT Tyr 235	CAT His	GGA Gly	CAA Gln	GAC Asp	TCT Ser 240	720
GTT Val	CGT Arg	GTA Val	GGA Gly	AGA Arg 245	ATT Ile	TCT Ser	TTT Phe	GGA Gly	AGC Ser 250	ATT Ile	AAT Asn	GCA Ala	ATT Ile	CTG Leu 255	GGA Gly	768
AGC Ser	GTG Val	GCA Ala 260	TTA Leu	ATA Ile	CTG Leu	AAT Asn	TGT Cys	CAT His 265	CAT His	CAT His	GCA Ala	TCG Ser 270	CGA Arg	GTT Val	GCC Ala	816
AGA Arg	ATG Met	GCA Ala 275	TCT Ser	GAT Asp	GAG Glu	TTT Phe	CCT Pro 280	TCT Ser	ATG Met	TGT Cys	CCG Pro	GCA Ala 285	GAT Asp	GGA Gly	AGA Arg	864
GTC Val 290	CGT Arg	GGG Gly	ATT Ile	ACG Thr	CAC His	AAT Asn 295	AAA Lys	ATA Ile	TTG Leu	TGG Trp	GAT Asp 300	TCA Ser	TCC Ser	ACT Thr	CTG Leu	912
GGG Gly 305	GCA Ala	ATT Ile	CTG Leu	ATG Met	CGC Arg 310	AGA Arg	ACT Thr	ATT Ile	AGC Ser	AGT Ser 315						945

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:2:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 315 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:2:

```

Met Lys Ile Ile Ile Phe Arg Val Leu Thr Phe Phe Phe Val Ile Phe
 1           5           10           15
Ser Val Asn Val Val Ala Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala
          20           25           30
Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr
          35           40           45
Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp
          50           55           60
Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp
          65           70           75           80
Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn
          85           90           95
Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr
          100          105          110
Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val
          115          120          125
Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly
          130          135          140
Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser
          145          150          155          160
Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val
          165          170          175
Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg
          180          185          190
Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser
          195          200          205
Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn
          210          215          220
Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser
          225          230          235          240
Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly
          245          250          255
Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala
          260          265          270
Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg
          275          280          285
Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu
          290          295          300
Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser
          305          310          315

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:3:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 267 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..267

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:3:

ATG AAA AAA ACA TTA TTA ATA GCT GCA TCG CTT TCA TTT TTT TCA GCA	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala	
1 5 10 15	
AGT GCG CTG GCG ACG CCT GAT TGT GTA ACT GGA AAG GTG GAG TAT ACA	96
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr	
20 25 30	
AAA TAT AAT GAT GAC GAT ACC TTT ACA GTT AAA GTG GGT GAT AAA GAA	144
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu	
35 40 45	
TTA TTT ACC AAC AGA TGG AAT CTT CAG TCT CTT CTT CTC AGT GCG CAA	192
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln	
50 55 60	
ATT ACG GGG ATG ACT GTA ACC ATT AAA ACT AAT GCC TGT CAT AAT GGA	240
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly	
65 70 75 80	
GGG GGA TTC AGC GAA GTT ATT TTT CGT	267
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg	
85	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:4:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 89 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:4:

Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala	
1 5 10 15	
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr	
20 25 30	
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu	
35 40 45	
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln	
50 55 60	
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly	
65 70 75 80	
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg	
85	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:5:



- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 954 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..954

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:5:

ATG AAG TGT ATA TTA TTT AAA TGG GTA CTG TGC CTG TTA CTG GGT TTT Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe 1 5 10 15	48
TCT TCG GTA TCC TAT TCC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln 20 25 30	96
CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr 35 40 45	144
CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn 50 55 60	192
CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val 65 70 75 80	240
TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn 85 90 95	288
TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg 100 105 110	336
TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser 115 120 125	384
ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu 130 135 140	432
GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr 145 150 155 160	480
CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser 165 170 175	528
AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe 180 185 190	576
AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro 195 200 205	624
GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly 210 215 220	672

CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA 720  
 Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg 240  
 225 230 235

GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG 768  
 Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val 255  
 245 250

GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC 816  
 Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala 270  
 260 265

GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT 864  
 Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro 285  
 275 280

GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG 912  
 Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala 300  
 290 295

TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA 954  
 Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys 315  
 305 310

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:6:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 318 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:6:

Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe  
 1 5 10 15

Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln  
 20 25 30

Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr  
 35 40 45

Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn  
 50 55 60

His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val  
 65 70 75 80

Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn  
 85 90 95

Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg  
 100 105 110

Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser  
 115 120 125

Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu  
 130 135 140

Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr  
 145 150 155 160

Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser  
 165 170 175

Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe  
 180 185 190

Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro  
 195 200 205  
 Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly  
 210 215 220  
 Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg  
 225 230 235 240  
 Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala  
 260 265 270  
 Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro  
 275 280 285  
 Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala  
 290 295 300  
 Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys  
 305 310 315

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:7:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
- (A) LENGTH: 267 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..267

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:7:

ATG AAG AAG ATG TTT ATG GCG GTT TTA TTT GCA TTA GCT TCT GTT AAT	48
Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn	
1 5 10 15	
GCA ATG GCG GCG GAT TGT GCT AAA GGT AAA ATT GAG TTT TCC AAG TAT	96
Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr	
20 25 30	
AAT GAG GAT GAC ACA TTT ACA GTG AAG GTT GAC GGG AAA GAA TAC TGG	144
Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp	
35 40 45	
ACC AGT CGC TGG AAT CTG CAA CCG TTA CTG CAA AGT GCT CAG TTG ACA	192
Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr	
50 55 60	
GGA ATG ACT GTC ACA ATC AAA TCC AGT ACC TGT GAA TCA GGC TCC GGA	240
Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly	
65 70 75 80	
TTT GCT GAA GTG CAG TTT AAT AAT GAC	267
Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp	
85	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:8:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 89 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:8:

```

Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn
 1             5             10             15
Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr
          20             25             30
Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp
          35             40             45
Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr
          50             55             60
Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly
          65             70             75             80
Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp
          85

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:9:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 1241 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: double  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:9:

```

ATGAAAATAA TTATTTTATAG AGTGCTAACT TTTTCTTTG TTATCTTTTC AGTTAATGTG      60
GTGGCGAAGG AATTACCTT AGACTTCTCG ACTGCAAAGA CGTATGTAGA TTCGCTGAAT      120
GTCATTCGCT CTGCAATAGG TACTCCATTA CAGACTATTT CATCAGGAGG TACGTCTTTA      180
CTGATGATTG ATAGTGGCTC AGGGGATAAT TTGTTTGCAG TTGATGTCAG AGGGATAGAT      240
GCAGAGGAAG GCGGTTTAA TAATCTACGG CTTATTGTTG AACGAAATAA TTTATATGTG      300
ACAGGATTTG TTAACAGGAC AAATAATGTT TTTTATCGCT TTGCTGATTT TTCACATGTT      360
ACCTTTCCAG GTACAACAGC GGTTACATTG TCTGGTGACA GTAGCTATAC CACGTTACAG      420
CGTGTTGCAG GGATCAGTCG TACGGGGATG CAGATAAATC GCCATTCGTT GACTACTTCT      480
TATCTGGATT TAATGTCGCA TAGTGGAACC TCACTGACGC AGTCTGTGGC AAGAGCGATG      540
TTACGGTTTG TTA CTGTGAC AGCTGAAGCT TTACGTTTTT GGCAAATACA GAGGGGATTT      600
CGTACAACAC TGGATGATCT CAGTGGGCGT TCTTATGTAA TGACTGCTGA AGATGTTGAT      660
CTTACATTGA ACTGGGGAAG GTTGAGTAGC GTCCTGCCTG ACTATCATGG ACAAGACTCT      720
GTTCTGTAG GAAGAATTTC TTTTGGAAGC ATTAATGCAA TTCTGGGAAG CGTGGCATT      780
ATACTGAATT GTCATCATCA TGCATCGCGA GTTGCCAGAA TGGCATCTGA TGAGTTTCCT      840
TCTATGTGTC CGGCAGATGG AAGAGTCCGT GGGATTACGC ACAATAAAAT ATTGTGGGAT      900

```

TCATCCACTC TGGGGGCAAT TCTGATGCGC AGAACTATTA GCAGTTGAAC AGGGGGTAAA	960
TAAAGGAGTT AAGCATGAAA AAAACATTAT TAATAGCTGC ATCGCTTTCA TTTTTTTCAG	1020
CAAGTGCGCT GCGGACGCCT GATTGTGTAA CTGGAAAGGT GGAGTATACA AAATATAATG	1080
ATGACGATAC CTTTACAGTT AAAGTGGGTG ATAAAGAATT ATTTACCAAC AGATGGAATC	1140
TTCAGTCTCT TCTTCTCAGT GCGCAAATTA CGGGGATGAC TGTAACCATT AAAACTAATG	1200
CCTGTCTATA TGGAGGGGGA TTCAGCGAAG TTATTTTTCG T	1241

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:10:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 1235 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: double
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:10:

ATGAAGTGTA TATTATTTAA ATGGGTACTG TGCCTGTTAC TGGGTTTTTC TTCGGTATCC	60
TATTCCCGGG AGTTTACGAT AGACTTTTCG ACCCAACAAA GTTATGTCTC TTCGTTAAAT	120
AGTATACGGA CAGAGATATC GACCCCTCTT GAACATATAT CTCAGGGGAC CACATCGGTG	180
TCTGTTATTA ACCACACCCA CGGCAGTTAT TTTGCTGTGG ATATACGAGG GCTTGATGTC	240
TATCAGGCGC GTTTTGACCA TCTTCGTCTG ATTATTGAGC AAAATAATTT ATATGTGGCA	300
GGGTTCGTTA ATACGGCAAC AAATACTTTC TACCGTTTTT CAGATTTTAC ACATATATCA	360
GTGCCCCGTG TGACAACGGT TTCCATGACA ACGGACAGCA GTTATACCAC TCTGCAACGT	420
GTGCGAGCGC TGGAACGTTT CGGAATGCAA ATCAGTCGTC ACTCACTGGT TTCATCATAT	480
CTGGCGTTAA TGGAGTTCAG TGGAATACA ATGACCAGAG ATGCATCCAG AGCAGTTCTG	540
CGTTTTGTCA CTGTCACAGC AGAAGCCTTA CGCTTCAGGC AGATACAGAG AGAATTTTCGT	600
CAGGCACTGT CTGAAACTGC TCCTGTGTAT ACGATGACGC CGGGAGACGT GGACCTCACT	660
CTGAACTGGG GCGGAATCAG CAATGTGCTT CCGGAGTATC GGGGAGAGGA TGGTGTGAGA	720
GTGGGGAGAA TATCCTTTAA TAATATATCA GCGATACTGG GGAAGTGGC CGTTATACTG	780
AATTGCCATC ATCAGGGGGC GCGTTCGTG CGCGCCGTGA ATGAAGAGAG TCAACCAGAA	840
TGTCAGATAA CTGGCGACAG GCCTGTTATA AAAATAAACA ATACATTATG GGAAAGTAAT	900
ACAGCTGCAG CGTTTCTGAA CAGAAAGTCA CAGTTTTTAT ATACAACGGG TAAATAAAGG	960
AGTTAAGCAT GAAGAAGATG TTTATGGCGG TTTTATTTGC ATTAGCTTCT GTTAATGCAA	1020
TGGCGGCGGA TTGTGCTAAA GGTAAAATTG AGTTTTCCAA GTATAATGAG GATGACACAT	1080
TTACAGTGAA GGTTGACGGG AAAGAATACT GGACCAGTCG CTGGAATCTG CAACCGTTAC	1140
TGCAAAGTGC TCAGTTGACA GGAATGACTG TCACAATCAA ATCCAGTACC TGTGAATCAG	1200
GCTCCGGATT TGCTGAAGTG CAGTTTAATA ATGAC	1235

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:11:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 8 amino acids

- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: unknown
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: peptide

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:11:

Leu Glu His His His His His His  
1 5

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:12:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:12:

GCCATATGAA AATAATTATT TTAGAGTG

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:13:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:13:

GGCTCGAGAC TGCTAATAGT TCTGCGCAT

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:14:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:14:

GCCATATGAA AAAAACATTA TTAATAGC

28

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:15:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:
  - (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
  - (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
  - (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
  - (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:15:

GGCTCGAGAC GAAAAATAAC TTCGCTGAA

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:16:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:16:

GCCATATGAA GTGTATATTA TTAAATGG

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:17:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 30 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:17:

GGCTCGAGTT TACCCGTTGT ATATAAAAAC

30

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:18:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 26 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:18:

CGCATATGAA GAAGATGTTT ATGGCG

26

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:19:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:19:

GGCTCGAGGT CATTATTAAA CTGCACTTC

29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:20:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 969 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..969

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:20:

ATG AAA ATA ATT ATT TTT AGA GTG CTA ACT TTT TTC TTT GTT ATC TTT

48

Met	Lys	Ile	Ile	Ile	Phe	Arg	Val	Leu	Thr	Phe	Phe	Phe	Val	Ile	Phe	
1				5					10					15		
TCA	GTT	AAT	GTG	GTG	GCG	AAG	GAA	TTT	ACC	TTA	GAC	TTC	TCG	ACT	GCA	96
Ser	Val	Asn	Val	Val	Ala	Lys	Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	
			20					25					30			
AAG	ACG	TAT	GTA	GAT	TCG	CTG	AAT	GTC	ATT	CGC	TCT	GCA	ATA	GGT	ACT	144
Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	
		35					40					45				
CCA	TTA	CAG	ACT	ATT	TCA	TCA	GGA	GGT	ACG	TCT	TTA	CTG	ATG	ATT	GAT	192
Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	
	50					55					60					
AGT	GGC	TCA	GGG	GAT	AAT	TTG	TTT	GCA	GTT	GAT	GTC	AGA	GGG	ATA	GAT	240
Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Leu	Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Asp	
65					70					75					80	
GCA	GAG	GAA	GGG	CGG	TTT	AAT	AAT	CTA	CGG	CTT	ATT	GTT	GAA	CGA	AAT	288
Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Phe	Asn	Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	
				85					90					95		
AAT	TTA	TAT	GTG	ACA	GGA	TTT	GTT	AAC	AGG	ACA	AAT	AAT	GTT	TTT	TAT	336
Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr	Gly	Phe	Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	
			100					105					110			
CGC	TTT	GCT	GAT	TTT	TCA	CAT	GTT	ACC	TTT	CCA	GGT	ACA	ACA	GGG	GTT	384
Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe	Ser	His	Val	Thr	Phe	Pro	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ala	Val	
		115					120					125				
ACA	TTG	TCT	GGT	GAC	AGT	AGC	TAT	ACC	ACG	TTA	CAG	CGT	GTT	GCA	GGG	432
Thr	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Gly	
	130					135					140					
ATC	AGT	CGT	ACG	GGG	ATG	CAG	ATA	AAT	CGC	CAT	TCG	TTG	ACT	ACT	TCT	480
Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Gly	Met	Gln	Ile	Asn	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	
145					150				155						160	
TAT	CTG	GAT	TTA	ATG	TCG	CAT	AGT	GGA	ACC	TCA	CTG	ACG	CAG	TCT	GTG	528
Tyr	Leu	Asp	Leu	Met	Ser	His	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Gln	Ser	Val	
				165					170					175		
GCA	AGA	GCG	ATG	TTA	CGG	TTT	GTT	ACT	GTG	ACA	GCT	GAA	GCT	TTA	CGT	576
Ala	Arg	Ala	Met	Leu	Arg	Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	
			180					185					190			
TTT	CGG	CAA	ATA	CAG	AGG	GGA	TTT	CGT	ACA	ACA	CTG	GAT	GAT	CTC	AGT	624
Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg	Gly	Phe	Arg	Thr	Thr	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ser	
		195					200					205				
GGG	CGT	TCT	TAT	GTA	ATG	ACT	GCT	GAA	GAT	GTT	GAT	CTT	ACA	TTG	AAC	672
Gly	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Val	Met	Thr	Ala	Glu	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	
	210					215					220					
TGG	GGA	AGG	TTG	AGT	AGC	GTC	CTG	CCT	GAC	TAT	CAT	GGA	CAA	GAC	TCT	720
Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	Leu	Pro	Asp	Tyr	His	Gly	Gln	Asp	Ser	
225					230					235					240	
GTT	CGT	GTA	GGA	AGA	ATT	TCT	TTT	GGA	AGC	ATT	AAT	GCA	ATT	CTG	GGA	768
Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Phe	Gly	Ser	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	
				245					250					255		
AGC	GTG	GCA	TTA	ATA	CTG	AAT	TGT	CAT	CAT	CAT	GCA	TCG	CGA	GTT	GCC	816
Ser	Val	Ala	Leu	Ile	Leu	Asn	Cys	His	His	His	Ala	Ser	Arg	Val	Ala	
			260					265					270			
AGA	ATG	GCA	TCT	GAT	GAG	TTT	CCT	TCT	ATG	TGT	CCG	GCA	GAT	GGA	AGA	864
Arg	Met	Ala	Ser	Asp	Glu	Phe	Pro	Ser	Met	Cys	Pro	Ala	Asp	Gly	Arg	
		275					280					285				



GTC CGT GGG ATT ACG CAC AAT AAA ATA TTG TGG GAT TCA TCC ACT CTG 912  
 Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu  
 290 300

GGG GCA ATT CTG ATG CGC AGA ACT ATT AGC AGT CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC 960  
 Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu His His His  
 305 310 315 320

CAC CAC CAC 969  
 His His His

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:21:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 323 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:21:

Met Lys Ile Ile Ile Phe Arg Val Leu Thr Phe Phe Phe Val Ile Phe  
 1 5 10 15  
 Ser Val Asn Val Val Ala Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala  
 20 25 30  
 Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr  
 35 40 45  
 Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp  
 50 55 60  
 Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp  
 65 70 75 80  
 Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn  
 85 90 95  
 Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr  
 100 105 110  
 Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val  
 115 120 125  
 Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly  
 130 135 140  
 Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser  
 145 150 155 160  
 Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val  
 165 170 175  
 Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg  
 180 185 190  
 Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser  
 195 200 205  
 Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn  
 210 215 220  
 Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser  
 225 230 235 240  
 Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly  
 245 250 255

Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala  
 260 265 270  
 Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg  
 275 280 285  
 Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu  
 290 295 300  
 Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser Leu Glu His His His  
 305 310 315 320  
 His His His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:22:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 294 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..294

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:22:

ATG AAA AAA ACA TTA TTA ATA GCT GCA TCG CTT TCA TTT TTT TCA GCA	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala	
1 5 10 15	
AGT GCG CTG GCG ACG CCT GAT TGT GTA ACT GGA AAG GTG GAG TAT ACA	96
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr	
20 25 30	
AAA TAT AAT GAT GAC GAT ACC TTT ACA GTT AAA GTG GGT GAT AAA GAA	144
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu	
35 40 45	
TTA TTT ACC AAC AGA TGG AAT CTT CAG TCT CTT CTT CTC AGT GCG CAA	192
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln	
50 55 60	
ATT ACG GGG ATG ACT GTA ACC ATT AAA ACT AAT GCC TGT CAT AAT GGA	240
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly	
65 70 75 80	
GGG GGA TTC AGC GAA GTT ATT TTT CGT CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC	288
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg Leu Glu His His His His His	
85 90 95	
CAC TG	294
His	

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:23:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 97 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:23:

Met Lys Lys Thr Leu Leu Ile Ala Ala Ser Leu Ser Phe Phe Ser Ala

```

1           5           10           15
Ser Ala Leu Ala Thr Pro Asp Cys Val Thr Gly Lys Val Glu Tyr Thr
      20           25           30
Lys Tyr Asn Asp Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Gly Asp Lys Glu
      35           40           45
Leu Phe Thr Asn Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Ser Leu Leu Leu Ser Ala Gln
      50           55           60
Ile Thr Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Thr Asn Ala Cys His Asn Gly
      65           70           75           80
Gly Gly Phe Ser Glu Val Ile Phe Arg Leu Glu His His His His His
      85           90           95
His

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:24:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 981 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..981

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:24:

```

ATG AAG TGT ATA TTA TTT AAA TGG GTA CTG TGC CTG TTA CTC GGT TTT      48
Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe
1           5           10           15

TCT TCG GTA TCC TAT TCC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA      96
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln
      20           25           30

CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC      144
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr
      35           40           45

CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC      192
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn
      50           55           60

CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC      240
His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val
      65           70           75           80

TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT      288
Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn
      85           90           95

TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT      336
Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg
      100           105           110

TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC      384
Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser
      115           120           125

ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG      432
Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu
      130           135           140

```

GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr 145 150 155 160	480
CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser 165 170 175	528
AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe 180 185 190	576
AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro 195 200 205	624
GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly 210 215 220	672
CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg 225 230 235 240	720
GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val 245 250 255	768
GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala 260 265 270	816
GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro 275 280 285	864
GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala 290 295 300	912
TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA CTC GAG Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys Leu Glu 305 310 315 320	960
CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC CAC TG His His His His His His 325	981

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:25:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 326 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:25:

Met Lys Cys Ile Leu Phe Lys Trp Val Leu Cys Leu Leu Leu Gly Phe 1 5 10 15
Ser Ser Val Ser Tyr Ser Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln 20 25 30
Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr 35 40 45
Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn 50 55 60

His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val  
 65 70 75 80  
 Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn  
 85 90 95  
 Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg  
 100 105 110  
 Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser  
 115 120 125  
 Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu  
 130 135 140  
 Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr  
 145 150 155 160  
 Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser  
 165 170 175  
 Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe  
 180 185 190  
 Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro  
 195 200 205  
 Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly  
 210 215 220  
 Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg  
 225 230 235 240  
 Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala  
 260 265 270  
 Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro  
 275 280 285  
 Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala  
 290 295 300  
 Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys Leu Glu  
 305 310 315 320  
 His His His His His His  
 325

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:26:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 294 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..294

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:26:

ATG AAG AAG ATG TTT ATG GCG GTT TTA TTT GCA TTA GCT TCT GTT AAT  
 Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn  
 1 5 10 15

48

GCA ATG GCG GCG GAT TGT GCT AAA GGT AAA ATT GAG TTT TCC AAG TAT 96  
 Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr  
                   20                  25                  30

AAT GAG GAT GAC ACA TTT ACA GTG AAG GTT GAC GGG AAA GAA TAC TGG 144  
 Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp  
                   35                  40                  45

ACC AGT CGC TGG AAT CTG CAA CCG TTA CTG CAA AGT GCT CAG TTG ACA 192  
 Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr  
                   50                  55                  60

GGA ATG ACT GTC ACA ATC AAA TCC AGT ACC TGT GAA TCA GGC TCC GGA 240  
 Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly  
                   65                  70                  75                  80

TTT GCT GAA GTG CAG TTT AAT AAT GAC CTC GAG CAC CAC CAC CAC 288  
 Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp Leu Glu His His His His His  
                   85                  90                  95

CAC TG 294  
 His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:27:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 97 amino acids  
 (B) TYPE: amino acid  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:27:

Met Lys Lys Met Phe Met Ala Val Leu Phe Ala Leu Ala Ser Val Asn  
   1                  5                  10                  15

Ala Met Ala Ala Asp Cys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ile Glu Phe Ser Lys Tyr  
                   20                  25                  30

Asn Glu Asp Asp Thr Phe Thr Val Lys Val Asp Gly Lys Glu Tyr Trp  
                   35                  40                  45

Thr Ser Arg Trp Asn Leu Gln Pro Leu Leu Gln Ser Ala Gln Leu Thr  
                   50                  55                  60

Gly Met Thr Val Thr Ile Lys Ser Ser Thr Cys Glu Ser Gly Ser Gly  
                   65                  70                  75                  80

Phe Ala Glu Val Gln Phe Asn Asn Asp Leu Glu His His His His His  
                   85                  90                  95

His

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:28:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:28:

CGGAATTCAA GGAATTTACC TTAGACTTCT CG 32

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:29:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 28 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:29:

GGCTCGAGTC AACTGCTAAT AGTTCTGC 28

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:30:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 32 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:30:

CGGAATTCCG GGAGTTTACG ATAGACTTTT CG 32

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:31:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 29 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:31:

GGCTCGAGTT ATTTACCCGT TGTATATAA 29

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:32:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 2127 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..2127

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:32:

ATG AAA ATA AAA ACA GGT GCA CGC ATC CTC GCA TTA TCC GCA TTA ACG	48
Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr	
1 5 10 15	
ACG ATG ATG TTT TCC GCC TCG GCT CTC GCC AAA ATC GAA GAA GGT AAA	96
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys	
20 25 30	
CTG GTA ATC TGG ATT AAC GGC GAT AAA GGC TAT AAC GGT CTC GCT GAA	144
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu	
35 40 45	
GTC GGT AAG AAA TTC GAG AAA GAT ACC GGA ATT AAA GTC ACC GTT GAG	192
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu	

50	55	60	
CAT CCG GAT AAA CTG GAA GAG AAA TTC CCA CAG GTT GCG GCA ACT GGC His Pro Asp Lys Leu Glu Glu Lys Phe Pro Gln Val Ala Ala Thr Gly 65 70 75 80			240
GAT GGC CCT GAC ATT ATC TTC TGG GCA CAC GAC CGC TTT GGT GGC TAC Asp Gly Pro Asp Ile Ile Phe Trp Ala His Asp Arg Phe Gly Gly Tyr 85 90 95			288
GCT CAA TCT GGC CTG TTG GCT GAA ATC ACC CCG GAC AAA GCG TTC CAG Ala Gln Ser Gly Leu Leu Ala Glu Ile Thr Pro Asp Lys Ala Phe Gln 100 105 110			336
GAC AAG CTG TAT CCG TTT ACC TGG GAT GCC GTA CGT TAC AAC GGC AAG Asp Lys Leu Tyr Pro Phe Thr Trp Asp Ala Val Arg Tyr Asn Gly Lys 115 120 125			384
CTG ATT GCT TAC CCG ATC GCT GTT GAA GCG TTA TCG CTG ATT TAT AAC Leu Ile Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ala Val Glu Ala Leu Ser Leu Ile Tyr Asn 130 135 140			432
AAA GAT CTG CTG CCG AAC CCG CCA AAA ACC TGG GAA GAG ATC CCG GCG Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala 145 150 155 160			480
CTG GAT AAA GAA CTG AAA GCG AAA GGT AAG AGC GCG CTG ATG TTC AAC Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn 165 170 175			528
CTG CAA GAA CCG TAC TTC ACC TGG CCG CTG ATT GCT GCT GAC GGG GGT Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly 180 185 190			576
TAT GCG TTC AAG TAT GAA AAC GGC AAG TAC GAC ATT AAA GAC GTG GGC Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly 195 200 205			624
GTG GAT AAC GCT GGC GCG AAA GCG GGT CTG ACC TTC CTG GTT GAC CTG Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu 210 215 220			672
ATT AAA AAC AAA CAC ATG AAT GCA GAC ACC GAT TAC TCC ATC GCA GAA Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu 225 230 235 240			720
GCT GCC TTT AAT AAA GGC GAA ACA GCG ATG ACC ATC AAC GGC CCG TGG Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp 245 250 255			768
GCA TGG TCC AAC ATC GAC ACC AGC AAA GTG AAT TAT GGT GTA ACG GTA Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val 260 265 270			816
CTG CCG ACC TTC AAG GGT CAA CCA TCC AAA CCG TTC GTT GGC GTG CTG Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu 275 280 285			864
AGC GCA GGT ATT AAC GCC GCC AGT CCG AAC AAA GAG CTG GCG AAA GAG Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu 290 295 300			912



TTC	CTC	GAA	AAC	TAT	CTG	CTG	ACT	GAT	GAA	GGT	CTG	GAA	GCG	GTT	AAT	960
Phe	Leu	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Thr	Asp	Glu	Gly	Leu	Glu	Ala	Val	Asn	
305					310					315					320	
AAA	GAC	AAA	CCG	CTG	GGT	GCC	GTA	GCG	CTG	AAG	TCT	TAC	GAG	GAA	GAG	1008
Lys	Asp	Lys	Pro	Leu	Gly	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Lys	Ser	Tyr	Glu	Glu	Glu	
			325						330					335		
TTG	GCG	AAA	GAT	CCA	CGT	ATT	GCC	GCC	ACC	ATG	GAA	AAC	GCC	CAG	AAA	1056
Leu	Ala	Lys	Asp	Pro	Arg	Ile	Ala	Ala	Thr	Met	Glu	Asn	Ala	Gln	Lys	
			340					345					350			
GGT	GAA	ATC	ATG	CCG	AAC	ATC	CCG	CAG	ATG	TCC	GCT	TTC	TGG	TAT	GCC	1104
Gly	Glu	Ile	Met	Pro	Asn	Ile	Pro	Gln	Met	Ser	Ala	Phe	Trp	Tyr	Ala	
		355					360					365				
GTG	CGT	ACT	GCG	GTG	ATC	AAC	GCC	GCC	AGC	GGT	CGT	CAG	ACT	GTC	GAT	1152
Val	Arg	Thr	Ala	Val	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly	Arg	Gln	Thr	Val	Asp	
	370					375					380					
GAA	GCC	CTG	AAA	GAC	GCG	CAG	ACT	TCG	AGC	TCG	AAC	AAC	AAC	AAC	AAT	1200
Glu	Ala	Leu	Lys	Asp	Ala	Gln	Thr	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	
385					390					395					400	
AAC	AAT	AAC	AAC	AAC	CTC	GGG	ATC	GAG	GGA	AGG	ATT	TCA	GAA	TTC	AAG	1248
Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Leu	Gly	Ile	Glu	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Glu	Phe	Lys	
				405					410					415		
GAA	TTT	ACC	TTA	GAC	TTC	TCG	ACT	GCA	AAG	ACG	TAT	GTA	GAT	TCG	CTG	1296
Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu	
			420					425					430			
AAT	GTC	ATT	CGC	TCT	GCA	ATA	GGT	ACT	CCA	TTA	CAG	ACT	ATT	TCA	TCA	1344
Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser	
		435					440					445				
GGA	GGT	ACG	TCT	TTA	CTG	ATG	ATT	GAT	AGT	GGC	TCA	GGG	GAT	AAT	TTG	1392
Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Leu	
	450					455					460					
TTT	GCA	GTT	GAT	GTC	AGA	GGG	ATA	GAT	GCA	GAG	GAA	GGG	CGG	TTT	AAT	1440
Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Asp	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Phe	Asn	
465				470						475					480	
AAT	CTA	CGG	CTT	ATT	GTT	GAA	CGA	AAT	AAT	TTA	TAT	GTG	ACA	GGA	TTT	1488
Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr	Gly	Phe	
			485					490						495		
GTT	AAC	AGG	ACA	AAT	AAT	GTT	TTT	TAT	CGC	TTT	GCT	GAT	TTT	TCA	CAT	1536
Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe	Ser	His	
			500				505						510			
GTT	ACC	TTT	CCA	GGT	ACA	ACA	GCG	GTT	ACA	TTG	TCT	GGT	GAC	AGT	AGC	1584
Val	Thr	Phe	Pro	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ala	Val	Thr	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp	Ser	Ser	
		515					520					525				
TAT	ACC	ACG	TTA	CAG	CGT	GTT	GCA	GGG	ATC	AGT	CGT	ACG	GGG	ATG	CAG	1632
Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Gly	Met	Gln	
	530					535					540					
ATA	AAT	CGC	CAT	TCG	TTG	ACT	ACT	TCT	TAT	CTG	GAT	TTA	ATG	TCG	CAT	1680
Ile	Asn	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Asp	Leu	Met	Ser	His	
545					550					555					560	
AGT	GGA	ACC	TCA	CTG	ACG	CAG	TCT	GTG	GCA	AGA	GCG	ATG	TTA	CGG	TTT	1728
Ser	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Gln	Ser	Val	Ala	Arg	Ala	Met	Leu	Arg	Phe	
			565					570						575		
GTT	ACT	GTG	ACA	GCT	GAA	GCT	TTA	CGT	TTT	CGG	CAA	ATA	CAG	AGG	GGA	1776
Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg	Gly	

580					585					590						
TTT	CGT	ACA	ACA	CTG	GAT	GAT	CTC	AGT	GGG	CGT	TCT	TAT	GTA	ATG	ACT	1824
Phe	Arg	Thr	Thr	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ser	Gly	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Val	Met	Thr	
		595					600					605				
GCT	GAA	GAT	GTT	GAT	CTT	ACA	TTG	AAC	TGG	GGA	AGG	TTG	AGT	AGC	GTC	1872
Ala	Glu	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser	Ser	Val	
	610					615					620					
CTG	CCT	GAC	TAT	CAT	GGA	CAA	GAC	TCT	GTT	CGT	GTA	GGA	AGA	ATT	TCT	1920
Leu	Pro	Asp	Tyr	His	Gly	Gln	Asp	Ser	Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	
	625				630					635					640	
TTT	GGA	AGC	ATT	AAT	GCA	ATT	CTG	GGA	AGC	GTG	GCA	TTA	ATA	CTG	AAT	1968
Phe	Gly	Ser	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	Ser	Val	Ala	Leu	Ile	Leu	Asn	
				645					650					655		
TGT	CAT	CAT	CAT	GCA	TCG	CGA	GTT	GCC	AGA	ATG	GCA	TCT	GAT	GAG	TTT	2016
Cys	His	His	His	Ala	Ser	Arg	Val	Ala	Arg	Met	Ala	Ser	Asp	Glu	Phe	
			660					665					670			
CCT	TCT	ATG	TGT	CCG	GCA	GAT	GGA	AGA	GTC	CGT	GGG	ATT	ACG	CAC	AAT	2064
Pro	Ser	Met	Cys	Pro	Ala	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Thr	His	Asn	
		675					680					685				
AAA	ATA	TTG	TGG	GAT	TCA	TCC	ACT	CTG	GGG	GCA	ATT	CTG	ATG	CGC	AGA	2112
Lys	Ile	Leu	Trp	Asp	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Gly	Ala	Ile	Leu	Met	Arg	Arg	
	690					695					700					
ACT	ATT	AGC	AGT	TG												2127
Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser													
	705															

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:33:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 708 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:33:

Met	Lys	Ile	Lys	Thr	Gly	Ala	Arg	Ile	Leu	Ala	Leu	Ser	Ala	Leu	Thr
1				5					10					15	
Thr	Met	Met	Phe	Ser	Ala	Ser	Ala	Leu	Ala	Lys	Ile	Glu	Glu	Gly	Lys
		20						25				30			
Leu	Val	Ile	Trp	Ile	Asn	Gly	Asp	Lys	Gly	Tyr	Asn	Gly	Leu	Ala	Glu
		35				40						45			
Val	Gly	Lys	Lys	Phe	Glu	Lys	Asp	Thr	Gly	Ile	Lys	Val	Thr	Val	Glu
	50					55					60				
His	Pro	Asp	Lys	Leu	Glu	Glu	Lys	Phe	Pro	Gln	Val	Ala	Ala	Thr	Gly
	65				70				75					80	
Asp	Gly	Pro	Asp	Ile	Ile	Phe	Trp	Ala	His	Asp	Arg	Phe	Gly	Gly	Tyr
			85					90					95		
Ala	Gln	Ser	Gly	Leu	Leu	Ala	Glu	Ile	Thr	Pro	Asp	Lys	Ala	Phe	Gln
			100				105						110		
Asp	Lys	Leu	Tyr	Pro	Phe	Thr	Trp	Asp	Ala	Val	Arg	Tyr	Asn	Gly	Lys
		115					120					125			
Leu	Ile	Ala	Tyr	Pro	Ile	Ala	Val	Glu	Ala	Leu	Ser	Leu	Ile	Tyr	Asn

130					135					140					
Lys	Asp	Leu	Leu	Pro	Asn	Pro	Pro	Lys	Thr	Trp	Glu	Glu	Ile	Pro	Ala
145					150					155					160
Leu	Asp	Lys	Glu	Leu	Lys	Ala	Lys	Gly	Lys	Ser	Ala	Leu	Met	Phe	Asn
				165					170					175	
Leu	Gln	Glu	Pro	Tyr	Phe	Thr	Trp	Pro	Leu	Ile	Ala	Ala	Asp	Gly	Gly
			180					185					190		
Tyr	Ala	Phe	Lys	Tyr	Glu	Asn	Gly	Lys	Tyr	Asp	Ile	Lys	Asp	Val	Gly
		195					200					205			
Val	Asp	Asn	Ala	Gly	Ala	Lys	Ala	Gly	Leu	Thr	Phe	Leu	Val	Asp	Leu
	210					215					220				
Ile	Lys	Asn	Lys	His	Met	Asn	Ala	Asp	Thr	Asp	Tyr	Ser	Ile	Ala	Glu
225					230					235					240
Ala	Ala	Phe	Asn	Lys	Gly	Glu	Thr	Ala	Met	Thr	Ile	Asn	Gly	Pro	Trp
				245					250					255	
Ala	Trp	Ser	Asn	Ile	Asp	Thr	Ser	Lys	Val	Asn	Tyr	Gly	Val	Thr	Val
			260					265					270		
Leu	Pro	Thr	Phe	Lys	Gly	Gln	Pro	Ser	Lys	Pro	Phe	Val	Gly	Val	Leu
		275					280					285			
Ser	Ala	Gly	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ala	Ser	Pro	Asn	Lys	Glu	Leu	Ala	Lys	Glu
	290					295					300				
Phe	Leu	Glu	Asn	Tyr	Leu	Leu	Thr	Asp	Glu	Gly	Leu	Glu	Ala	Val	Asn
305					310					315					320
Lys	Asp	Lys	Pro	Leu	Gly	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Lys	Ser	Tyr	Glu	Glu	Glu
				325					330					335	
Leu	Ala	Lys	Asp	Pro	Arg	Ile	Ala	Ala	Thr	Met	Glu	Asn	Ala	Gln	Lys
			340					345					350		
Gly	Glu	Ile	Met	Pro	Asn	Ile	Pro	Gln	Met	Ser	Ala	Phe	Trp	Tyr	Ala
		355					360					365			
Val	Arg	Thr	Ala	Val	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ala	Ser	Gly	Arg	Gln	Thr	Val	Asp
	370					375					380				
Glu	Ala	Leu	Lys	Asp	Ala	Gln	Thr	Ser	Ser	Ser	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn
385					390					395					400
Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Asn	Leu	Gly	Ile	Glu	Gly	Arg	Ile	Ser	Glu	Phe	Lys
				405					410					415	
Glu	Phe	Thr	Leu	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Ala	Lys	Thr	Tyr	Val	Asp	Ser	Leu
			420					425					430		
Asn	Val	Ile	Arg	Ser	Ala	Ile	Gly	Thr	Pro	Leu	Gln	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser
		435					440					445			
Gly	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Leu	Met	Ile	Asp	Ser	Gly	Ser	Gly	Asp	Asn	Leu
	450					455					460				
Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Asp	Ala	Glu	Glu	Gly	Arg	Phe	Asn
465					470					475					480
Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr	Gly	Phe
				485				490						495	
Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe	Ser	His
			500					505					510		

Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp Ser Ser  
515 520 525

Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly Met Gln  
530 535 540

Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met Ser His  
545 550 555 560

Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val Ala Arg Ala Met Leu Arg Phe  
565 570 575

Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Gly  
580 585 590

Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val Met Thr  
595 600 605

Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser Ser Val  
610 615 620

Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser  
625 630 635 640

Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly Ser Val Ala Leu Ile Leu Asn  
645 650 655

Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala Arg Met Ala Ser Asp Glu Phe  
660 665 670

Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg Val Arg Gly Ile Thr His Asn  
675 680 685

Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu Gly Ala Ile Leu Met Arg Arg  
690 695 700

Thr Ile Ser Ser  
705

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:34:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 2136 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

## (ix) FEATURE:

- (A) NAME/KEY: CDS
- (B) LOCATION: 1..2136

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:34:

ATG AAA ATA AAA ACA GGT GCA CGC ATC CTC GCA TTA TCC GCA TTA ACG	48
Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr	
1 5 10 15	
ACG ATG ATG TTT TCC GCC TCG GCT CTC GCC AAA ATC GAA GAA GGT AAA	96
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys	
20 25 30	
CTG GTA ATC TGG ATT AAC GGC GAT AAA GGC TAT AAC GGT CTC GCT GAA	144
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu	
35 40 45	
GTC GGT AAG AAA TTC GAG AAA GAT ACC GGA ATT AAA GTC ACC GTT GAG	192
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu	
50 55 60	

CAT His 65	CCG Pro	GAT Asp	AAA Lys	CTG Leu	GAA Glu 70	GAG Glu	AAA Lys	TTC Phe	CCA Pro	CAG Gln 75	GTT Val	GCG Ala	GCA Ala	ACT Thr	GGC Gly 80	240
GAT Asp	GGC Gly	CCT Pro	GAC Asp	ATT Ile 85	ATC Ile	TTC Phe	TGG Trp	GCA Ala	CAC His 90	GAC Asp	CGC Arg	TTT Phe	GGT Gly	GGC Gly	TAC Tyr 95	288
GCT Ala	CAA Gln	TCT Ser	GGC Gly 100	CTG Leu	TTG Leu	GCT Ala	GAA Glu 105	ATC Ile	ACC Thr	CCG Pro	GAC Asp	AAA Lys	GCG Ala	TTC Phe	CAG Gln	336
GAC Asp	AAG Lys	CTG Leu 115	TAT Tyr	CCG Pro	TTT Phe	ACC Thr	TGG Trp 120	GAT Asp	GCC Ala	GTA Val	CGT Arg	TAC Tyr 125	AAC Asn	GGC Gly	AAG Lys	384
CTG Leu 130	ATT Ile	GCT Ala	TAC Tyr	CCG Pro	ATC Ile	GCT Ala 135	GTT Val	GAA Glu	GCG Ala	TTA Leu	TCG Ser 140	CTG Leu	ATT Ile	TAT Tyr	AAC Asn	432
AAA Lys 145	GAT Asp	CTG Leu	CTG Leu	CCG Pro	AAC Asn 150	CCG Pro	CCA Pro	AAA Lys	ACC Thr	TGG Trp 155	GAA Glu	GAG Glu	ATC Ile	CCG Pro	GCG Ala 160	480
CTG Leu	GAT Asp	AAA Lys	GAA Glu 165	CTG Leu	AAA Lys	GCG Ala	AAA Lys	GGT Gly 170	AAG Lys	AGC Ser	GCG Ala	CTG Leu	ATG Met	TTC Phe	AAC Asn 175	528
CTG Leu	CAA Gln	GAA Glu 180	CCG Pro	TAC Tyr	TTC Phe	ACC Thr	TGG Trp 185	CCG Pro	CTG Leu	ATT Ile	GCT Ala	GCT Ala	GAC Asp 190	GGG Gly	GGT Gly	576
TAT Tyr	GCG Ala	TTC Phe 195	AAG Lys	TAT Tyr	GAA Glu	AAC Asn	GGC Gly 200	AAG Lys	TAC Tyr	GAC Asp	ATT Ile	AAA Lys	GAC Asp	GTG Val	GGC Gly	624
GTG Val 210	GAT Asp	AAC Asn	GCT Ala	GGC Gly	GCG Ala	AAA Lys 215	GCG Ala	GGT Gly	CTG Leu	ACC Thr	TTC Phe 220	CTG Leu	GTT Val	GAC Asp	CTG Leu	672
ATT Ile 225	AAA Lys	AAC Asn	AAA Lys	CAC His 230	ATG Met	AAT Asn	GCA Ala	GAC Asp	ACC Thr	GAT Asp 235	TAC Tyr	TCC Ser	ATC Ile	GCA Ala	GAA Glu 240	720
GCT Ala	GCC Ala	TTT Phe	AAT Asn 245	AAA Lys	GGC Gly	GAA Glu	ACA Thr	GCG Ala	ATG Met 250	ACC Thr	ATC Ile	AAC Asn	GGC Gly	CCG Pro	TGG Trp 255	768
GCA Ala	TGG Trp	TCC Ser	AAC Asn 260	ATC Ile	GAC Asp	ACC Thr	AGC Ser	AAA Lys 265	GTG Val	AAT Asn	TAT Tyr	GGT Gly	GTA Val	ACG Thr	GTA Val	816
CTG Leu	CCG Pro	ACC Thr 275	TTC Phe	AAG Lys	GGT Gly	CAA Gln	CCA Pro 280	TCC Ser	AAA Lys	CCG Pro	TTC Phe	GTT Val 285	GGC Gly	GTG Val	CTG Leu	864
AGC Ser	GCA Ala	GGT Gly 290	ATT Ile	AAC Asn	GCC Ala	GCC Ala 295	AGT Ser	CCG Pro	AAC Asn	AAA Lys	GAG Glu 300	CTG Leu	GCG Ala	AAA Lys	GAG Glu	912
TTC Phe 305	CTC Leu	GAA Glu	AAC Asn	TAT Tyr 310	CTG Leu	CTG Leu	ACT Thr	GAT Asp	GAA Glu 315	GGT Gly	CTG Leu	GAA Glu	GCG Ala	GTT Val	AAT Asn 320	960
AAA Lys	GAC Asp	AAA Lys	CCG Pro 325	CTG Leu	GGT Gly	GCC Ala	GTA Val	GCG Ala	CTG Leu 330	AAG Lys	TCT Ser	TAC Tyr	GAG Glu	GAA Glu	GAG Glu	1008
TTG Leu	GCG Ala	AAA Lys	GAT Asp	CCA Pro	CGT Arg	ATT Ile	GCC Ala	GCC Ala	ACC Thr	ATG Met	GAA Glu	AAC Asn	GCC Ala	CAG Gln	AAA Lys	1056

340						345						350						
GGT Gly	GAA Glu	ATC Ile 355	ATG Met	CCG Pro	AAC Asn	ATC Ile 360	CCG Pro	CAG Gln	ATG Met	TCC Ser	GCT Ala	TTC Phe 365	TGG Trp	TAT Tyr	GCC Ala	1104		
GTG Val	CGT Arg 370	ACT Thr	GCG Ala	GTG Val	ATC Ile 375	AAC Asn	GCC Ala	GCC Ala	AGC Ser	GGT Gly	CGT Arg 380	CAG Gln	ACT Thr	GTC Val	GAT Asp	1152		
GAA Glu 385	GCC Ala	CTG Leu	AAA Lys	GAC Asp 390	GCG Ala	CAG Gln	ACT Thr	TCG Ser	AGC Ser	TCG Ser 395	AAC Asn	AAC Asn	AAC Asn	AAC Asn	AAT Asn 400	1200		
AAC Asn	AAT Asn	AAC Asn	AAC Asn	AAC Asn 405	CTC Leu	GGG Gly	ATC Ile	GAG Glu	GGA Gly 410	AGG Arg	ATT Ile	TCA Ser	GAA Glu	TTC Phe 415	CGG Arg	1248		
GAG Glu	TTT Phe	ACG Thr	ATA Ile 420	GAC Asp	TTT Phe	TCG Ser	ACC Thr	CAA Gln 425	CAA Gln	AGT Ser	TAT Tyr	GTC Val	TCT Ser 430	TCG Ser	TTA Leu	1296		
AAT Asn	AGT Ser	ATA Ile 435	CGG Arg	ACA Thr	GAG Glu	ATA Ile	TCG Ser 440	ACC Thr	CCT Pro	CTT Leu	GAA Glu	CAT His 445	ATA Ile	TCT Ser	CAG Gln	1344		
GGG Gly	ACC Thr 450	ACA Thr	TCG Ser	GTG Val	TCT Ser	GTT Val 455	ATT Ile	AAC Asn	CAC His	ACC Thr	CAC His 460	GGC Gly	AGT Ser	TAT Tyr	TTT Phe	1392		
GCT Ala 465	GTG Val	GAT Asp	ATA Ile	CGA Arg	GGG Gly 470	CTT Leu	GAT Asp	GTC Val	TAT Tyr	CAG Gln 475	GCG Ala	CGT Arg	TTT Phe	GAC Asp	CAT His 480	1440		
CTT Leu	CGT Arg	CTG Leu	ATT Ile 485	ATT Ile	GAG Glu	CAA Gln	AAT Asn	AAT Asn	TTA Leu 490	TAT Tyr	GTG Val	GCA Ala	GGG Gly	TTC Phe 495	GTT Val	1488		
AAT Asn	ACG Thr	GCA Ala 500	ACA Thr	AAT Asn	ACT Thr	TTC Phe	TAC Tyr	CGT Arg 505	TTT Phe	TCA Ser	GAT Asp	TTT Phe	ACA Thr 510	CAT His	ATA Ile	1536		
TCA Ser	GTG Val	CCC Pro 515	GGT Gly	GTG Val	ACA Thr	ACG Thr	GTT Val 520	TCC Ser	ATG Met	ACA Thr	ACG Thr	GAC Asp 525	AGC Ser	AGT Ser	TAT Tyr	1584		
ACC Thr	ACT Thr 530	CTG Leu	CAA Gln	CGT Arg	GTC Val	GCA Ala 535	GCG Ala	CTG Leu	GAA Glu	CGT Arg	TCC Ser 540	GGA Gly	ATG Met	CAA Gln	ATC Ile	1632		
AGT Ser 545	CGT Arg	CAC His	TCA Ser	CTG Leu	GTT Val 550	TCA Ser	TCA Ser	TAT Tyr	CTG Leu	GCG Ala 555	TTA Leu	ATG Met	GAG Glu	TTC Phe	AGT Ser 560	1680		
GGT Gly	AAT Asn	ACA Thr	ATG Met	ACC Thr 565	AGA Arg	GAT Asp	GCA Ala	TCC Ser	AGA Arg 570	GCA Ala	GTT Val	CTG Leu	CGT Arg	TTT Phe 575	GTC Val	1728		
ACT Thr	GTC Val	ACA Thr 580	GCA Ala	GAA Glu	GCC Ala	TTA Leu	CGC Arg	TTC Phe 585	AGG Arg	CAG Gln	ATA Ile	CAG Gln 590	AGA Arg	GAA Glu	TTT Phe	1776		
CGT Arg	CAG Gln	GCA Ala 595	CTG Leu	TCT Ser	GAA Glu	ACT Thr	GCT Ala 600	CCT Pro	GTG Val	TAT Tyr	ACG Thr	ATG Met 605	ACG Thr	CCG Pro	GGA Gly	1824		
GAC Asp	GTG Val 610	GAC Asp	CTC Leu	ACT Thr	CTG Leu	AAC Asn 615	TGG Trp	GGG Gly	CGA Arg	ATC Ile	AGC Ser 620	AAT Asn	GTG Val	CTT Leu	CCG Pro	1872		

GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC TTT AAT Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn 625 630 635 640	1920
AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT TGC CAT Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His 645 650 655	1968
CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT CAA CCA His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro 660 665 670	2016
GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC AAT ACA Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr 675 680 685	2064
TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG TCA CAG Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln 690 695 700	2112
TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA TA Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys 705 710	2136

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:35:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 711 amino acids
- (B) TYPE: amino acid
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:35:

Met Lys Ile Lys Thr Gly Ala Arg Ile Leu Ala Leu Ser Ala Leu Thr 1 5 10 15
Thr Met Met Phe Ser Ala Ser Ala Leu Ala Lys Ile Glu Glu Gly Lys 20 25 30
Leu Val Ile Trp Ile Asn Gly Asp Lys Gly Tyr Asn Gly Leu Ala Glu 35 40 45
Val Gly Lys Lys Phe Glu Lys Asp Thr Gly Ile Lys Val Thr Val Glu 50 55 60
His Pro Asp Lys Leu Glu Glu Lys Phe Pro Gln Val Ala Ala Thr Gly 65 70 75 80
Asp Gly Pro Asp Ile Ile Phe Trp Ala His Asp Arg Phe Gly Gly Tyr 85 90 95
Ala Gln Ser Gly Leu Leu Ala Glu Ile Thr Pro Asp Lys Ala Phe Gln 100 105 110
Asp Lys Leu Tyr Pro Phe Thr Trp Asp Ala Val Arg Tyr Asn Gly Lys 115 120 125
Leu Ile Ala Tyr Pro Ile Ala Val Glu Ala Leu Ser Leu Ile Tyr Asn 130 135 140
Lys Asp Leu Leu Pro Asn Pro Pro Lys Thr Trp Glu Glu Ile Pro Ala 145 150 155 160
Leu Asp Lys Glu Leu Lys Ala Lys Gly Lys Ser Ala Leu Met Phe Asn 165 170 175
Leu Gln Glu Pro Tyr Phe Thr Trp Pro Leu Ile Ala Ala Asp Gly Gly 180 185 190

Tyr Ala Phe Lys Tyr Glu Asn Gly Lys Tyr Asp Ile Lys Asp Val Gly  
 195 200 205  
 Val Asp Asn Ala Gly Ala Lys Ala Gly Leu Thr Phe Leu Val Asp Leu  
 210 215 220  
 Ile Lys Asn Lys His Met Asn Ala Asp Thr Asp Tyr Ser Ile Ala Glu  
 225 230 235 240  
 Ala Ala Phe Asn Lys Gly Glu Thr Ala Met Thr Ile Asn Gly Pro Trp  
 245 250 255  
 Ala Trp Ser Asn Ile Asp Thr Ser Lys Val Asn Tyr Gly Val Thr Val  
 260 265 270  
 Leu Pro Thr Phe Lys Gly Gln Pro Ser Lys Pro Phe Val Gly Val Leu  
 275 280 285  
 Ser Ala Gly Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Pro Asn Lys Glu Leu Ala Lys Glu  
 290 295 300  
 Phe Leu Glu Asn Tyr Leu Leu Thr Asp Glu Gly Leu Glu Ala Val Asn  
 305 310 315 320  
 Lys Asp Lys Pro Leu Gly Ala Val Ala Leu Lys Ser Tyr Glu Glu Glu  
 325 330 335  
 Leu Ala Lys Asp Pro Arg Ile Ala Ala Thr Met Glu Asn Ala Gln Lys  
 340 345 350  
 Gly Glu Ile Met Pro Asn Ile Pro Gln Met Ser Ala Phe Trp Tyr Ala  
 355 360 365  
 Val Arg Thr Ala Val Ile Asn Ala Ala Ser Gly Arg Gln Thr Val Asp  
 370 375 380  
 Glu Ala Leu Lys Asp Ala Gln Thr Ser Ser Ser Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn  
 385 390 395 400  
 Asn Asn Asn Asn Asn Leu Gly Ile Glu Gly Arg Ile Ser Glu Phe Arg  
 405 410 415  
 Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser Ser Leu  
 420 425 430  
 Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr Pro Leu Glu His Ile Ser Gln  
 435 440 445  
 Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn His Thr His Gly Ser Tyr Phe  
 450 455 460  
 Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe Asp His  
 465 470 475 480  
 Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly Phe Val  
 485 490 495  
 Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr His Ile  
 500 505 510  
 Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser Met Thr Thr Asp Ser Ser Tyr  
 515 520 525  
 Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu Glu Arg Ser Gly Met Gln Ile  
 530 535 540  
 Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr Leu Ala Leu Met Glu Phe Ser  
 545 550 555 560  
 Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser Arg Ala Val Leu Arg Phe Val



```

                    565                    570                    575
Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg Glu Phe
                    580                    585                    590
Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro Val Tyr Thr Met Thr Pro Gly
                    595                    600                    605
Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Ser Asn Val Leu Pro
                    610                    615                    620
Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser Phe Asn
                    625                    630                    635                    640
Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn Cys His
                    645                    650                    655
His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser Gln Pro
                    660                    665                    670
Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn Asn Thr
                    675                    680                    685
Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys Ser Gln
                    690                    695                    700
Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys
                    705                    710

```

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:36:

- (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:  
 (A) LENGTH: 981 base pairs  
 (B) TYPE: nucleic acid  
 (C) STRANDEDNESS: single  
 (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

- (ix) FEATURE:  
 (A) NAME/KEY: CDS  
 (B) LOCATION: 1..981

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:36:

```

ATG AAA AAG ACA GCT ATC GCG ATT GCA GTG GCA CTG GCT GGT TTC GCT      48
Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala
   1                    5                    10                    15

ACC GTT GCG CAA GCT GAC TAC AAG GAC GAC GAT GAC AAG AAG CTT GAA      96
Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu
                    20                    25                    30

TTC AAG GAA TTT ACC TTA GAC TTC TCG ACT GCA AAG ACG TAT GTA GAT     144
Phe Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp
                    35                    40                    45

TCG CTG AAT GTC ATT CGC TCT GCA ATA GGT ACT CCA TTA CAG ACT ATT     192
Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile
                    50                    55                    60

TCA TCA GGA GGT ACG TCT TTA CTG ATG ATT GAT AGT GGC TCA GGG GAT     240
Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp
                    65                    70                    75                    80

AAT TTG TTT GCA GTT GAT GTC AGA GGG ATA GAT GCA GAG GAA GGG CGG     288
Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg
                    85                    90                    95

TTT AAT AAT CTA CGG CTT ATT GTT GAA CGA AAT AAT TTA TAT GTG ACA     336

```

Phe	Asn	Asn	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Val	Glu	Arg	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Thr		
			100					105					110				
GGA	TTT	GTT	AAC	AGG	ACA	AAT	AAT	GTT	TTT	TAT	CGC	TTT	GCT	GAT	TTT	384	
Gly	Phe	Val	Asn	Arg	Thr	Asn	Asn	Val	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ala	Asp	Phe		
			115				120					125					
TCA	CAT	GTT	ACC	TTT	CCA	GGT	ACA	ACA	GCG	GTT	ACA	TTG	TCT	GGT	GAC	432	
Ser	His	Val	Thr	Phe	Pro	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ala	Val	Thr	Leu	Ser	Gly	Asp		
			130			135					140						
AGT	AGC	TAT	ACC	ACG	TTA	CAG	CGT	GTT	GCA	GGG	ATC	AGT	CGT	ACG	GGG	480	
Ser	Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Gly	Ile	Ser	Arg	Thr	Gly		
					150					155					160		
ATG	CAG	ATA	AAT	CGC	CAT	TCG	TTG	ACT	ACT	TCT	TAT	CTG	GAT	TTA	ATG	528	
Met	Gln	Ile	Asn	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Thr	Thr	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Asp	Leu	Met		
				165					170					175			
TCG	CAT	AGT	GGA	ACC	TCA	CTG	ACG	CAG	TCT	GTG	GCA	AGA	GCG	ATG	TTA	576	
Ser	His	Ser	Gly	Thr	Ser	Leu	Thr	Gln	Ser	Val	Ala	Arg	GCG	Met	Leu		
			180					185					190				
CGG	TTT	GTT	ACT	GTG	ACA	GCT	GAA	GCT	TTA	CGT	TTT	CGG	CAA	ATA	CAG	624	
Arg	Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln		
			195				200					205					
AGG	GGA	TTT	CGT	ACA	ACA	CTG	GAT	GAT	CTC	AGT	GGG	CGT	TCT	TAT	GTA	672	
Arg	Gly	Phe	Arg	Thr	Thr	Leu	Asp	Asp	Leu	Ser	Gly	Arg	Ser	Tyr	Val		
			210			215					220						
ATG	ACT	GCT	GAA	GAT	GTT	GAT	CTT	ACA	TTG	AAC	TGG	GGA	AGG	TTG	AGT	720	
Met	Thr	Ala	Glu	Asp	Val	Asp	Leu	Thr	Leu	Asn	Trp	Gly	Arg	Leu	Ser		
					230					235					240		
AGC	GTC	CTG	CCT	GAC	TAT	CAT	GGA	CAA	GAC	TCT	GTT	CGT	GTA	GGA	AGA	768	
Ser	Val	Leu	Pro	Asp	Tyr	His	Gly	Gln	Asp	Ser	Val	Arg	Val	Gly	Arg		
				245					250					255			
ATT	TCT	TTT	GGA	AGC	ATT	AAT	GCA	ATT	CTG	GGA	AGC	GTG	GCA	TTA	ATA	816	
Ile	Ser	Phe	Gly	Ser	Ile	Asn	Ala	Ile	Leu	Gly	Ser	Val	Ala	Leu	Ile		
			260					265						270			
CTG	AAT	TGT	CAT	CAT	CAT	GCA	TCG	CGA	GTT	GCC	AGA	ATG	GCA	TCT	GAT	864	
Leu	Asn	Cys	His	His	His	Ala	Ser	Arg	Val	Ala	Arg	Met	Ala	Ser	Asp		
			275				280						285				
GAG	TTT	CCT	TCT	ATG	TGT	CCG	GCA	GAT	GGA	AGA	GTC	CGT	GGG	ATT	ACG	912	
Glu	Phe	Pro	Ser	Met	Cys	Pro	Ala	Asp	Gly	Arg	Val	Arg	Gly	Ile	Thr		
			290			295					300						
CAC	AAT	AAA	ATA	TTG	TGG	GAT	TCA	TCC	ACT	CTG	GGG	GCA	ATT	CTG	ATG	960	
His	Asn	Lys	Ile	Leu	Trp	Asp	Ser	Ser	Thr	Leu	Gly	Ala	Ile	Leu	Met		
					310					315					320		
CGC	AGA	ACT	ATT	AGC	AGT	TG										981	
Arg	Arg	Thr	Ile	Ser	Ser												
					325												

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:37:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 326 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:37:

Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala  
 1 5 10 15  
 Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu  
 20 25 30  
 Phe Lys Glu Phe Thr Leu Asp Phe Ser Thr Ala Lys Thr Tyr Val Asp  
 35 40 45  
 Ser Leu Asn Val Ile Arg Ser Ala Ile Gly Thr Pro Leu Gln Thr Ile  
 50 55 60  
 Ser Ser Gly Gly Thr Ser Leu Leu Met Ile Asp Ser Gly Ser Gly Asp  
 65 70 75 80  
 Asn Leu Phe Ala Val Asp Val Arg Gly Ile Asp Ala Glu Glu Gly Arg  
 85 90 95  
 Phe Asn Asn Leu Arg Leu Ile Val Glu Arg Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Thr  
 100 105 110  
 Gly Phe Val Asn Arg Thr Asn Asn Val Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ala Asp Phe  
 115 120 125  
 Ser His Val Thr Phe Pro Gly Thr Thr Ala Val Thr Leu Ser Gly Asp  
 130 135 140  
 Ser Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Gly Ile Ser Arg Thr Gly  
 145 150 155 160  
 Met Gln Ile Asn Arg His Ser Leu Thr Thr Ser Tyr Leu Asp Leu Met  
 165 170 175  
 Ser His Ser Gly Thr Ser Leu Thr Gln Ser Val Ala Arg Ala Met Leu  
 180 185 190  
 Arg Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln  
 195 200 205  
 Arg Gly Phe Arg Thr Thr Leu Asp Asp Leu Ser Gly Arg Ser Tyr Val  
 210 215 220  
 Met Thr Ala Glu Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Leu Ser  
 225 230 235 240  
 Ser Val Leu Pro Asp Tyr His Gly Gln Asp Ser Val Arg Val Gly Arg  
 245 250 255  
 Ile Ser Phe Gly Ser Ile Asn Ala Ile Leu Gly Ser Val Ala Leu Ile  
 260 265 270  
 Leu Asn Cys His His His Ala Ser Arg Val Ala Arg Met Ala Ser Asp  
 275 280 285  
 Glu Phe Pro Ser Met Cys Pro Ala Asp Gly Arg Val Arg Gly Ile Thr  
 290 295 300  
 His Asn Lys Ile Leu Trp Asp Ser Ser Thr Leu Gly Ala Ile Leu Met  
 305 310 315 320  
 Arg Arg Thr Ile Ser Ser  
 325

(2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:38:

(i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

- (A) LENGTH: 990 base pairs
- (B) TYPE: nucleic acid
- (C) STRANDEDNESS: single
- (D) TOPOLOGY: linear

(ii) MOLECULE TYPE: DNA (genomic)

(ix) FEATURE:

(A) NAME/KEY: CDS

(B) LOCATION: 1..990

(xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:38:

ATG AAA AAG ACA GCT ATC GCG ATT GCA GTG GCA CTG GCT GGT TTC GCT	48
Met Lys Lys Thr Ala Ile Ala Ile Ala Val Ala Leu Ala Gly Phe Ala	
1 5 10 15	
ACC GTT GCG CAA GCT GAC TAC AAG GAC GAC GAT GAC AAG AAG CTT GAA	96
Thr Val Ala Gln Ala Asp Tyr Lys Asp Asp Asp Lys Lys Leu Glu	
20 25 30	
TTC CGG GAG TTT ACG ATA GAC TTT TCG ACC CAA CAA AGT TAT GTC TCT	144
Phe Arg Glu Phe Thr Ile Asp Phe Ser Thr Gln Gln Ser Tyr Val Ser	
35 40 45	
TCG TTA AAT AGT ATA CGG ACA GAG ATA TCG ACC CCT CTT GAA CAT ATA	192
Ser Leu Asn Ser Ile Arg Thr Glu Ile Ser Thr Pro Leu Glu His Ile	
50 55 60	
TCT CAG GGG ACC ACA TCG GTG TCT GTT ATT AAC CAC ACC CAC GGC AGT	240
Ser Gln Gly Thr Thr Ser Val Ser Val Ile Asn His Thr His Gly Ser	
65 70 75 80	
TAT TTT GCT GTG GAT ATA CGA GGG CTT GAT GTC TAT CAG GCG CGT TTT	288
Tyr Phe Ala Val Asp Ile Arg Gly Leu Asp Val Tyr Gln Ala Arg Phe	
85 90 95	
GAC CAT CTT CGT CTG ATT ATT GAG CAA AAT AAT TTA TAT GTG GCA GGG	336
Asp His Leu Arg Leu Ile Ile Glu Gln Asn Asn Leu Tyr Val Ala Gly	
100 105 110	
TTC GTT AAT ACG GCA ACA AAT ACT TTC TAC CGT TTT TCA GAT TTT ACA	384
Phe Val Asn Thr Ala Thr Asn Thr Phe Tyr Arg Phe Ser Asp Phe Thr	
115 120 125	
CAT ATA TCA GTG CCC GGT GTG ACA ACG GTT TCC ATG ACA ACG GAC AGC	432
His Ile Ser Val Pro Gly Val Thr Thr Val Ser Met Thr Thr Asp Ser	
130 135 140	
AGT TAT ACC ACT CTG CAA CGT GTC GCA GCG CTG GAA CGT TCC GGA ATG	480
Ser Tyr Thr Thr Leu Gln Arg Val Ala Ala Leu Glu Arg Ser Gly Met	
145 150 155 160	
CAA ATC AGT CGT CAC TCA CTG GTT TCA TCA TAT CTG GCG TTA ATG GAG	528
Gln Ile Ser Arg His Ser Leu Val Ser Ser Tyr Leu Ala Leu Met Glu	
165 170 175	
TTC AGT GGT AAT ACA ATG ACC AGA GAT GCA TCC AGA GCA GTT CTG CGT	576
Phe Ser Gly Asn Thr Met Thr Arg Asp Ala Ser Arg Ala Val Leu Arg	
180 185 190	
TTT GTC ACT GTC ACA GCA GAA GCC TTA CGC TTC AGG CAG ATA CAG AGA	624
Phe Val Thr Val Thr Ala Glu Ala Leu Arg Phe Arg Gln Ile Gln Arg	
195 200 205	
GAA TTT CGT CAG GCA CTG TCT GAA ACT GCT CCT GTG TAT ACG ATG ACG	672
Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser Glu Thr Ala Pro Val Tyr Thr Met Thr	
210 215 220	
CCG GGA GAC GTG GAC CTC ACT CTG AAC TGG GGG CGA ATC AGC AAT GTG	720
Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Ser Asn Val	
225 230 235 240	
CTT CCG GAG TAT CGG GGA GAG GAT GGT GTC AGA GTG GGG AGA ATA TCC	768
Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser	

	245	250	255	
TTT AAT AAT ATA TCA GCG ATA CTG GGG ACT GTG GCC GTT ATA CTG AAT				816
Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn	260	265	270	
TGC CAT CAT CAG GGG GCG CGT TCT GTT CGC GCC GTG AAT GAA GAG AGT				864
Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser	275	280	285	
CAA CCA GAA TGT CAG ATA ACT GGC GAC AGG CCT GTT ATA AAA ATA AAC				912
Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn	290	295	300	
AAT ACA TTA TGG GAA AGT AAT ACA GCT GCA GCG TTT CTG AAC AGA AAG				960
Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys	305	310	315	320
TCA CAG TTT TTA TAT ACA ACG GGT AAA TA				990
Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys	325	330		

## (2) INFORMATION FOR SEQ ID NO:39:

## (i) SEQUENCE CHARACTERISTICS:

(A) LENGTH: 329 amino acids

(B) TYPE: amino acid

(D) TOPOLOGY: linear

## (ii) MOLECULE TYPE: protein

## (xi) SEQUENCE DESCRIPTION: SEQ ID NO:39:

Met	Lys	Lys	Thr	Ala	Ile	Ala	Ile	Ala	Val	Ala	Leu	Ala	Gly	Phe	Ala
1				5					10					15	
Thr	Val	Ala	Gln	Ala	Asp	Tyr	Lys	Asp	Asp	Asp	Lys	Lys	Leu	Glu	
		20						25				30			
Phe	Arg	Glu	Phe	Thr	Ile	Asp	Phe	Ser	Thr	Gln	Gln	Ser	Tyr	Val	Ser
		35					40					45			
Ser	Leu	Asn	Ser	Ile	Arg	Thr	Glu	Ile	Ser	Thr	Pro	Leu	Glu	His	Ile
		50				55					60				
Ser	Gln	Gly	Thr	Thr	Ser	Val	Ser	Val	Ile	Asn	His	Thr	His	Gly	Ser
		65			70					75				80	
Tyr	Phe	Ala	Val	Asp	Ile	Arg	Gly	Leu	Asp	Val	Tyr	Gln	Ala	Arg	Phe
				85				90						95	
Asp	His	Leu	Arg	Leu	Ile	Ile	Glu	Gln	Asn	Asn	Leu	Tyr	Val	Ala	Gly
			100					105					110		
Phe	Val	Asn	Thr	Ala	Thr	Asn	Thr	Phe	Tyr	Arg	Phe	Ser	Asp	Phe	Thr
		115					120					125			
His	Ile	Ser	Val	Pro	Gly	Val	Thr	Thr	Val	Ser	Met	Thr	Thr	Asp	Ser
		130				135					140				
Ser	Tyr	Thr	Thr	Leu	Gln	Arg	Val	Ala	Ala	Leu	Glu	Arg	Ser	Gly	Met
		145			150					155				160	
Gln	Ile	Ser	Arg	His	Ser	Leu	Val	Ser	Ser	Tyr	Leu	Ala	Leu	Met	Glu
				165				170					175		
Phe	Ser	Gly	Asn	Thr	Met	Thr	Arg	Asp	Ala	Ser	Arg	Ala	Val	Leu	Arg
			180					185					190		
Phe	Val	Thr	Val	Thr	Ala	Glu	Ala	Leu	Arg	Phe	Arg	Gln	Ile	Gln	Arg

195		200		205
Glu Phe Arg Gln Ala Leu Ser	Glu Thr Ala Pro Val Tyr Thr Met Thr			
210	215	220		
Pro Gly Asp Val Asp Leu Thr Leu Asn Trp Gly Arg Ile Ser Asn Val				
225	230	235	240	
Leu Pro Glu Tyr Arg Gly Glu Asp Gly Val Arg Val Gly Arg Ile Ser				
	245	250	255	
Phe Asn Asn Ile Ser Ala Ile Leu Gly Thr Val Ala Val Ile Leu Asn				
	260	265	270	
Cys His His Gln Gly Ala Arg Ser Val Arg Ala Val Asn Glu Glu Ser				
	275	280	285	
Gln Pro Glu Cys Gln Ile Thr Gly Asp Arg Pro Val Ile Lys Ile Asn				
	290	295	300	
Asn Thr Leu Trp Glu Ser Asn Thr Ala Ala Ala Phe Leu Asn Arg Lys				
305	310	315	320	
Ser Gln Phe Leu Tyr Thr Thr Gly Lys				
	325			

## CLAIMS

What is claimed is:

- 5           1.     A method of treatment comprising:
- a)     providing:
- i)     antitoxin directed against at least a portion of an *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is administrable, and
- 10                  ii)    an intoxicated subject; and
- b)     administering said antitoxin to said subject.
2.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is recombinant.
- 15           3.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.
4.     The method of Claim 2 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence.
- 20           5.     The method of Claim 2 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.
- 25           6.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said subject is an adult.
7.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said subject is a child.
8.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said administering is parenteral.
- 30           9.     The method of Claim 1 wherein said administering is oral.

10. A method of prophylactic treatment comprising:

a) providing:

i) an antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and

ii) at least one subject is at risk of diarrheal disease; and

b) parenterally administering said antitoxin to said subject.

11. The method of Claim 10. wherein said subject is at risk of developing extra-intestinal complications of *Escherichia coli* infection.

12. The method of Claim 11. wherein said extra-intestinal complication is hemolytic uremic syndrome.

13. A composition comprising neutralizing antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amounts.

14. The composition of Claim 13 wherein said *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a recombinant toxin.

15. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT1 sequence.

16. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said recombinant *Escherichia coli* verotoxin is a fusion protein comprising a non-verotoxin protein sequence and a portion of the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin VT2 sequence.

17. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

18. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT1.



19. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said portion of *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of subunit A and subunit B of VT2.

5 20. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is directed against a portion of at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

21. The composition of Claim 14 wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

22. A method of treatment of enteric bacterial infections comprising:  
10 a) providing:  
i) an avian antitoxin directed against at least one verotoxin produced by *Escherichia coli* in an aqueous solution in therapeutic amount that is parenterally administrable, and  
ii) at least one infected subject; and  
15 b) parenterally administering said avian antitoxin to said subject.

23. The method of Claim 18 wherein said *Escherichia coli* is selected from the group consisting of *Escherichia coli* serotypes O157:H7, O1:NM; O2:H5; O2:H7; O4:NM; O4:H10; O5:NM; O5:H16; O6:H1; O18:NM; O18:H7; O25:NM; O26:NM; O26:H11; O26:H32; O38:H21; O39:H4; O45:H2; O50:H7; O55:H7; O55:H10; O82:H8; O84:H2; O91:NM; O91:H21; O103:H2; O111:NM; O111:H8; O111:H30; O111:H34; O113:H7; O113:H21; O114:H48; O115:H10; O117:H4; O118:H12; O118:H30; O121:NM; O121:H19; O125:NM; O125:H8; O126:NM; O126:H8; O128:NM; O128:H2; O128:H8; O128:H12; O128:H25; O145:NM; O125:H25; O146:H21; O153:H25; O157:NM; O163:H19; O165:NM; O165:19; and O165:H25  
20  
25

24. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin comprises antitoxin directed against at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

30 25. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin is cross-reactive with at least one *Escherichia coli* verotoxin.

26. The method of Claim 22 wherein said antitoxin is reactive against toxins produced by members of the genus *Shigella*.

27. The method of Claim 26, wherein said antitoxin is reactive against toxins  
5 produced by *Shigella dysenteriae*.

28. A method for detecting *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in a sample comprising:

a) providing:

- 10 i) a sample;  
ii) an antitoxin raised against *Escherichia coli* verotoxin; and  
iii) a reporter reagent capable of binding said antitoxin; and  
b) adding said antitoxin to said sample so that said antitoxin binds to the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin in said sample.

15 29. The method of Claim 28, wherein said antitoxin is an avian antitoxin.

30. The method of Claim 28, further comprising the steps of:

- c) washing said unbound antitoxin from said sample;  
d) adding said reporter reagent to said sample so that said reporter reagent  
20 binds to said bound antitoxin;  
e) washing said unbound reporter reagent from said sample; and  
f) detecting said reporter reagent bound to said antitoxin bound to the *Escherichia coli* verotoxin so that the verotoxin is detected.

25 31. The method of Claim 30 wherein said detecting is selected from the group consisting of enzyme immunoassay, radioimmunoassay, fluorescence immunoassay, flocculation, particle agglutination, and *in situ* chromogenic assay.

30 32. The method of Claim 30 wherein said sample is a biological sample.

33. The method of Claim 30 wherein said sample is an environmental sample.

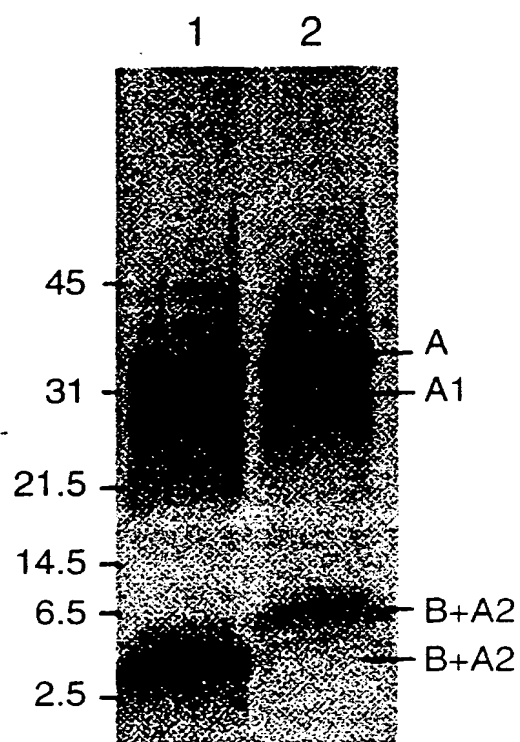
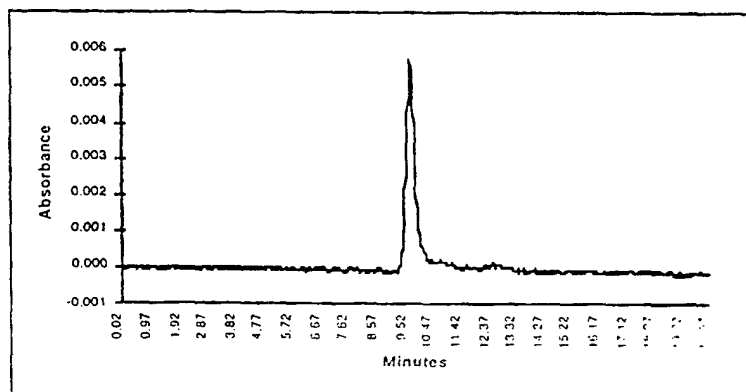


FIG. 1

Figure 2.

## HPLC of rVT1



## HPLC of rVT2

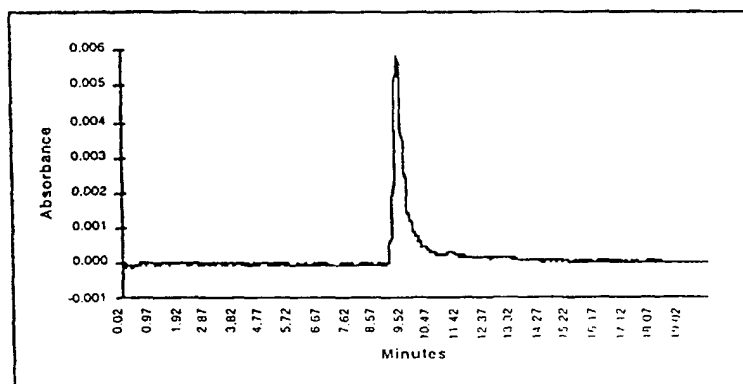


Figure 3.  
rVT1 and rVT2 Toxicity in Vero Cell Culture

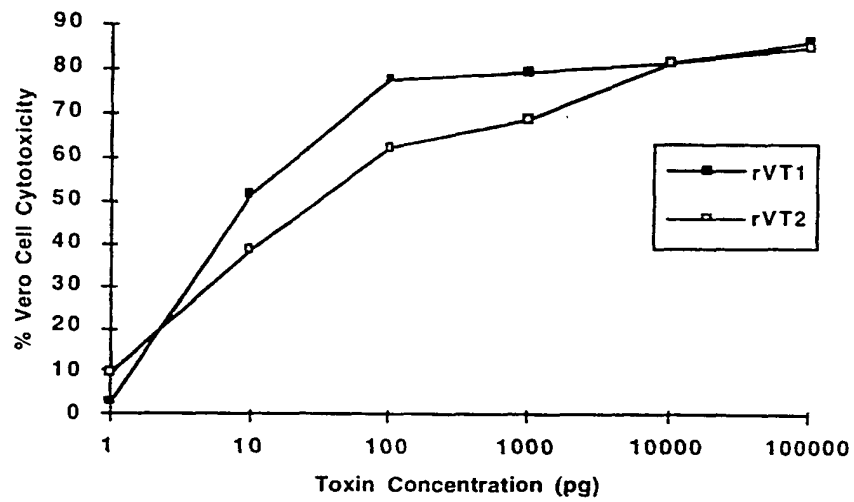
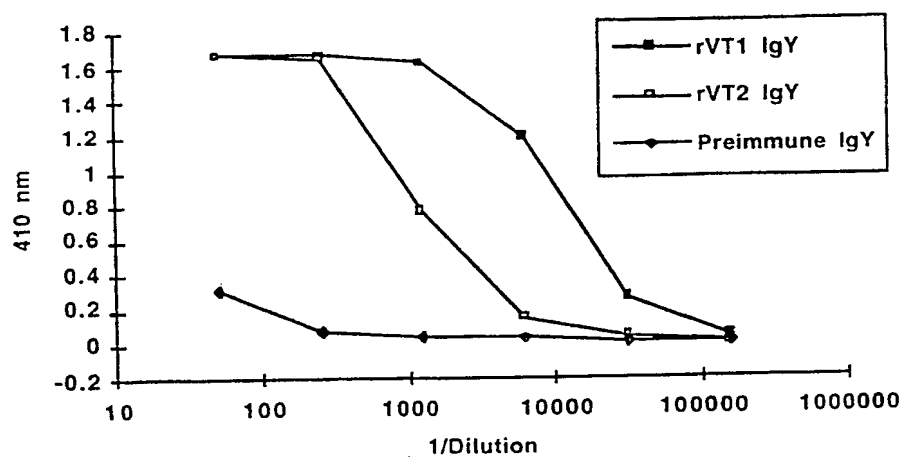
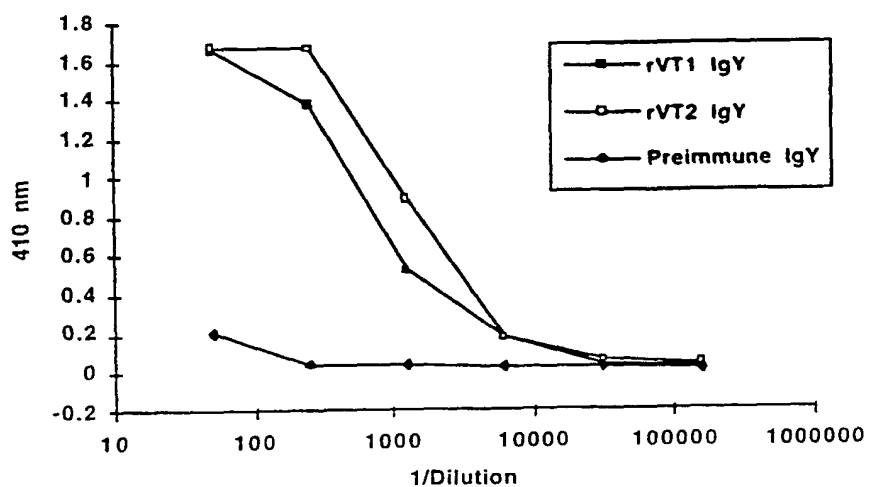


Figure 4.  
EIA Reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT1



**Figure 5.**  
**EIA Reactivity of rVT1 and rVT2 Antibodies to rVT2**



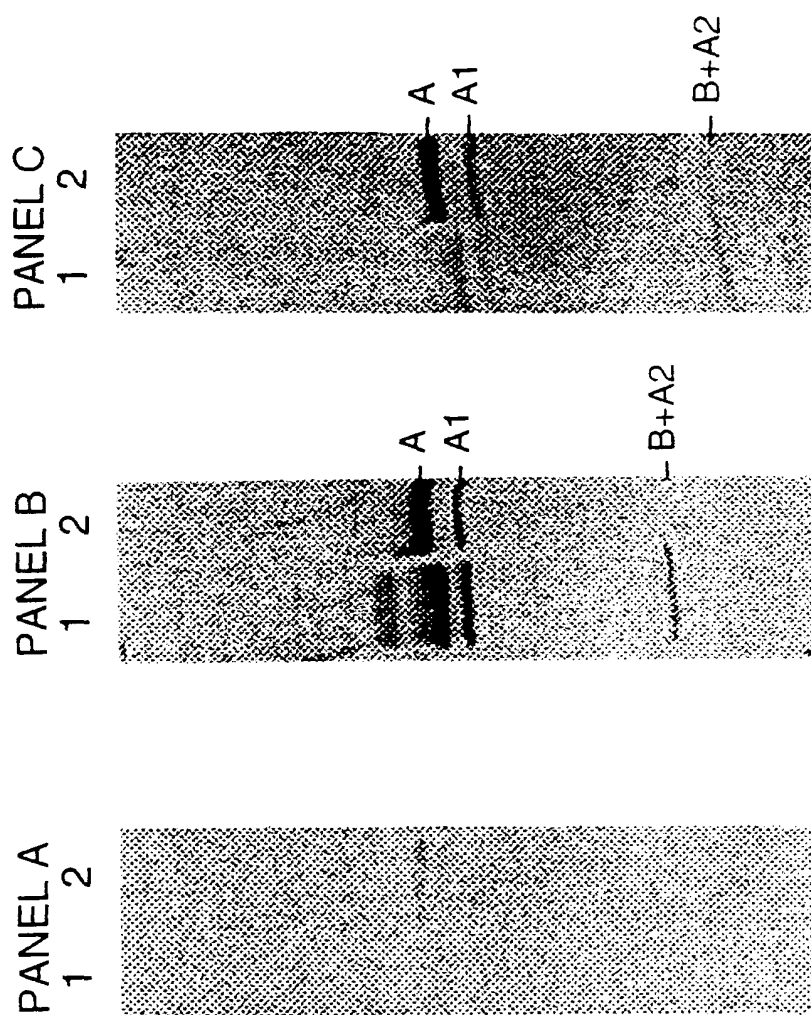


FIG. 6



Figure 7.  
Neutralization of rVT1 Cytotoxicity in Vero Cells

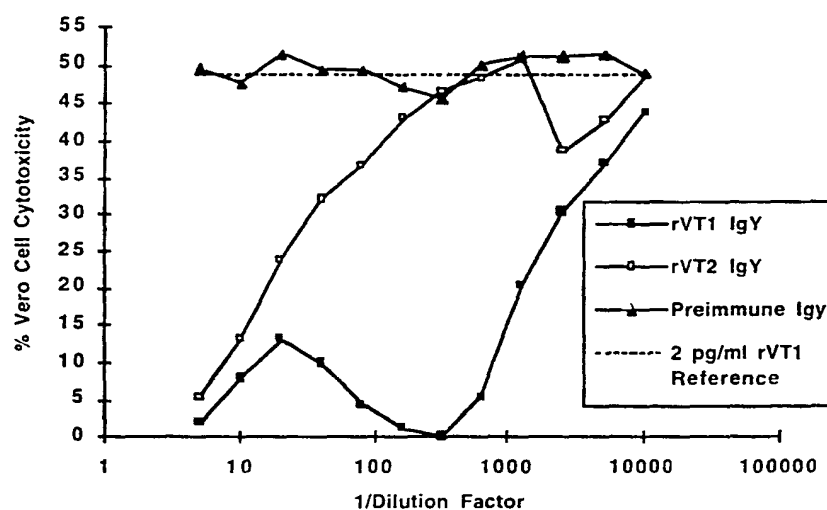
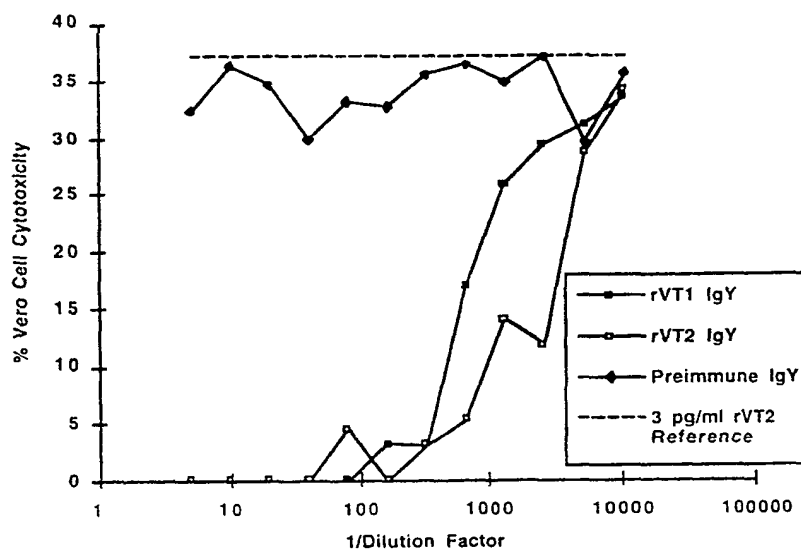


Figure 8.  
Neutralization of rVT2 Cytotoxicity in Vero Cells



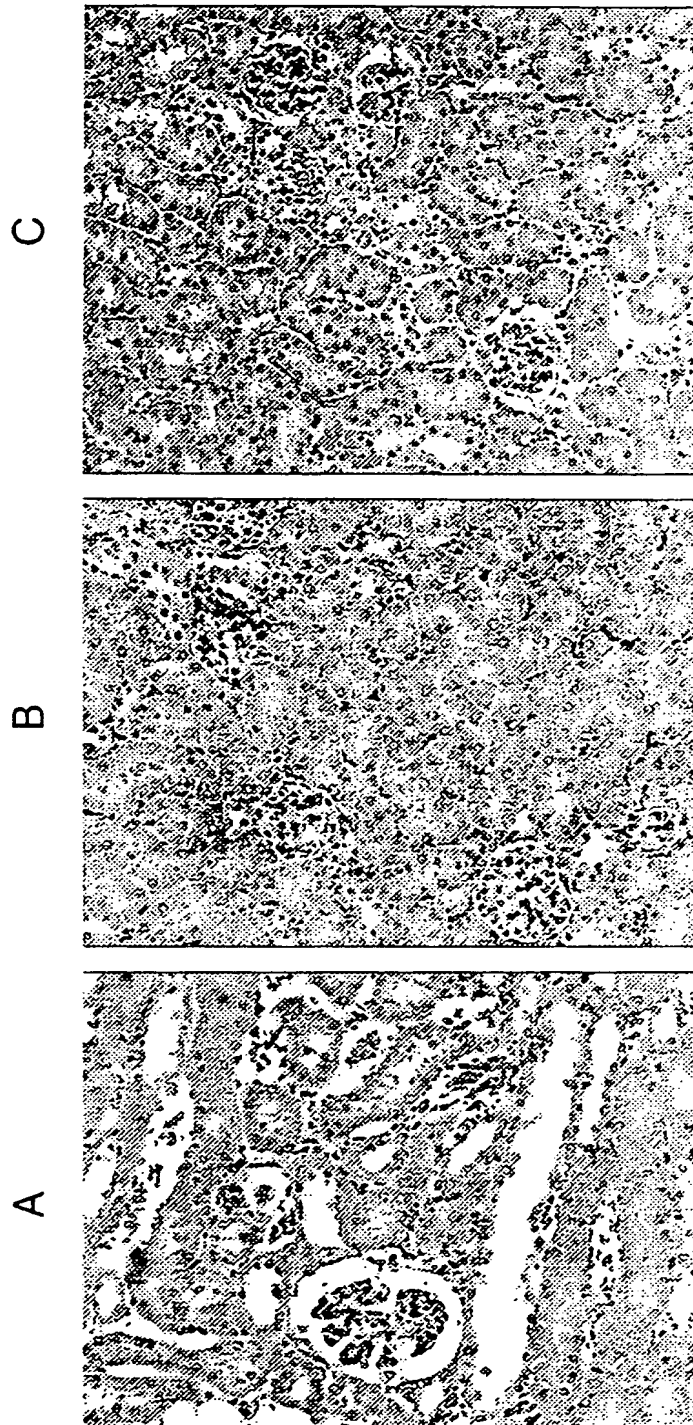
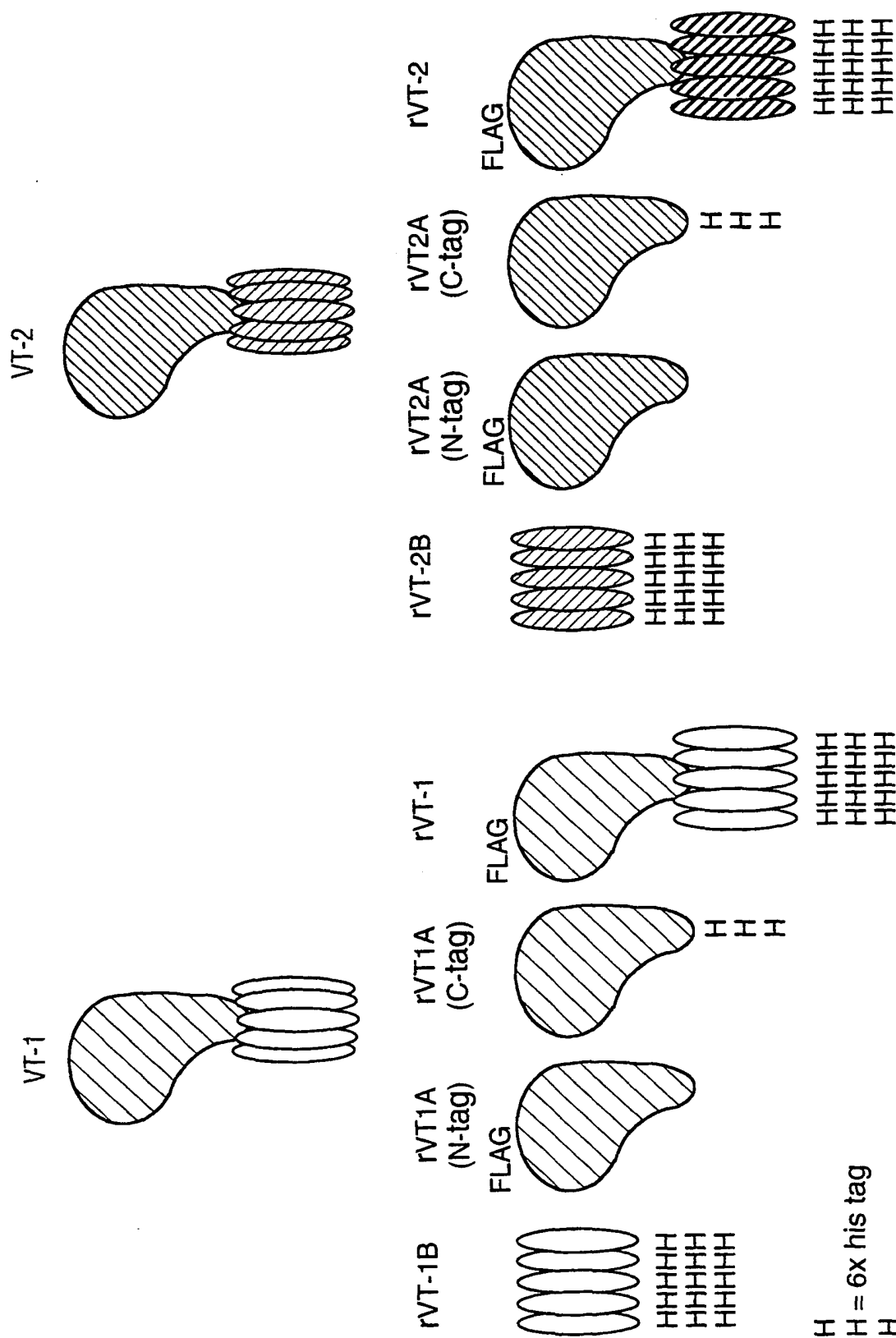


FIG. 9



**FIG. 10**

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US96/04093

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER

IPC(6) : A61K 39/00, 39/02; G01N 35/537

US CL : Please See Extra Sheet.

According to International Patent Classification (IPC) or to both national classification and IPC

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Minimum documentation searched (classification system followed by classification symbols)

U.S. : 424/134.1, 141.1, 150.1, 157.1, 164.1, 169.1, 192.1, 200.1, 236.1, 241.1, 801, 804, 809, 826; 435/7.37; 436/538, 542, 543-547

Documentation searched other than minimum documentation to the extent that such documents are included in the fields searched

Electronic data base consulted during the international search (name of data base and, where practicable, search terms used)

Please See Extra Sheet.

## C. DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	BOYD et al. Serological Responses to the B Subunit of Shiga-Like Toxin 1 and Its Peptide Fragments Indicate that the B Subunit Is a Vaccine Candidate To Counter the Action of the Toxin. Infection and Immunity. March 1991, Vol. 59, No. 3, pages 750-757.	1-33
Y	US 5,326,559 A (MILLER) 05 July 1994, columns 4-7.	1-33
X	US 5,164,298 A (LINGWOOD et al) 17 November 1992, columns 10-13.	28, 30, 31, 32, 33
---		-----
Y		1-27 and 29
Y	US 4,748,018 A (STOLLE et al) 31 May 1988, column 4, lines 25-55.	3, 21, 22, 29

☒ Further documents are listed in the continuation of Box C. ☐ See patent family annex.

* Special categories of cited documents:	"T" later document published after the international filing date or priority date and not in conflict with the application but cited to understand the principle or theory underlying the invention
"A" document defining the general state of the art which is not considered to be of particular relevance	"X" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered novel or cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is taken alone
"B" earlier document published on or after the international filing date	"Y" document of particular relevance; the claimed invention cannot be considered to involve an inventive step when the document is combined with one or more other such documents, such combination being obvious to a person skilled in the art
"L" document which may throw doubts on priority claims or which is cited to establish the publication date of another citation or other special reason (as specified)	"Z" document member of the same patent family
"O" document referring to an oral disclosure, use, exhibition or other means	
"P" document published prior to the international filing date but later than the priority date claimed	

Date of the actual completion of the international search

10 JULY 1996

Date of mailing of the international search report

27 AUG 1996

Name and mailing address of the ISA/US  
Commissioner of Patents and Trademarks  
Box PCF  
Washington, D.C. 20231

Facsimile No. (703) 305-3230

Authorized officer

RACHEL FREED

Telephone No. (703) 308-0196

Form PCT/ISA/210 (second sheet)(July 1992)\*

## INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.

PCT/US96/04093

C (Continuation). DOCUMENTS CONSIDERED TO BE RELEVANT

Category*	Citation of document, with indication, where appropriate, of the relevant passages	Relevant to claim No.
Y	US 4,550,019 A (POLSON) 29 October 1985, column 4, lines 46-68.	3, 21, 22, 29
Y	US 5,204,097 A (ARNON et al) 20 April 1993, column 2, lines 1-16, column 3, lines 33-56 and column 5, lines 53-67.	2 and 14

Form PCT/ISA/210 (continuation of second sheet)(July 1992)\*

# INTERNATIONAL SEARCH REPORT

International application No.  
PCT/86/04093

## A. CLASSIFICATION OF SUBJECT MATTER:

US CL :

424/134.1, 141.1, 150.1, 157.1, 164.1, 169.1, 192.1, 200.1, 236.1, 241.1, 801, 804, 809, 826; 435/7.37; 436/538, 542, 543-547

## B. FIELDS SEARCHED

Electronic data bases consulted (Name of data base and where practicable terms used):

BIOSIS, MEDLINE, APS

search terms: verotoxin, verocytotoxin, shiga, rvt1, rvt2, rslt1 or rslt2, vaccin? or treat?, recombinant

